

pk_atheist

ARCHIVE

www.TheRedArchive.com

ABOUT THIS ARCHIVE

Everything **/u/pk_atheist** wrote across the subreddits TheRedArchive holds: 69 posts and 1,114 comments published between April 2012 and October 2016.

About /u/pk_atheist. Most of the posts here come from /r/TheRedPill — 46 of 69 — with the rest in /r/seduction and /r/MensRights, and 1 other subreddit. The 1,114 comments come mostly from /r/seduction. Between them the posts drew 4,987 upvotes; the most upvoted is “Women are the victim, no matter who the victim is!” (December 2012, 1,636).

About TheRedArchive. TheRedArchive is a free, public archive of the Red Pill community, built so that none of this writing can quietly disappear. It holds **1,737,261 posts** and **40,024,687 comments** from 45 subreddits and 58 blogs. Much of it survives nowhere else — the accounts deleted, the subreddits banned, the websites long offline. All of it is free to read, search and download, and always will be, at www.TheRedArchive.com.

Support the mission. This Red Pill archive is free — no paywall, no account — but keeping it online isn't. I pay for the servers, the storage and the bandwidth myself, so that this valuable knowledge stays online. If you want to support the mission and archive, become one of the people who help keep it online at www.TheRedArchive.com/#help.

Share this file freely, and keep a copy of your own. What sits on one server can be taken down; what sits on a thousand hard drives cannot.

Best regards,

/u/dream-hunter

Founder of TheRedArchive
August 11, 2026

CONTENTS

Posts (69)	5
The Alpha Bitch	5
Game Against Alpha Joe	6
Indirect Game Example: The group approach	9
Spectacular Failure: The Asshole	10
Dealing with The Cock-Blocking Girlfriend	13
Pro-Tip: Create a Captive Audience	15
Why Girls Flake (And the Long-Game)	16
Long Game: Understanding Situation Changes & Seed Planting	19
Club Bitches	22
Women are Emotional? (Men Vs Women Explained in PUA Context)	25
Ending the Date, Turning Off the Slut Warning	26
Club Bitches: The Sequel	27
A Note on Inner Confidence	28
[FR] F-Close almost threesome	29
Scam website allows anybody to post people as potential predators, offers name removal for \$100. Site is full of men.	30
Jaded by Game - Why I Game and Not Date	31
Welcome to the Red Pill	33
The Questions that Need to be Asked (and answered!)	34
New sub - Serious discussion on sexual strategy that goes beyond the pickup: /r/TheRedPill	35
Is marriage beneficial to men?	36
"The one" vs "my one and only" (Feminism is not a good sexual strategy)	37
Open letter to nice guys [Read: Hey betas, please wait till I'm done on this cock carousel and I've finally hit the wall!]	38
We wouldn't need game if more feminists thought like this...	39
How smartphones killed love--	40
The Fem-Centric Pickup Community	41
"Ultimatums are declarations of powerlessness" A case study on a beta struggling to open his eyes. - I wish we could have this breakdown on every /r/relationships thread.	42
I'd like to try this without getting arrested	43
Why the red pill can be so painful. My experience.	44
Almost a hundred subscribers! Welcome newcomers.	45
Must Read: The Manipulated Man	47
The misconception that red pill is just misogyny.	48
Understanding the transformation into taking the Red Pill	49
Online Dating as a Female Ego Boost	50
The comedy of female hypergamy [NSFW - Nudity]	51
Shedding unnecessary weight..	52
The Female Self-Esteem Crisis « The Private Man	53
This is what's driving men to go their own way. How many of us identified with this? [User comment on Dalrock]	54
Focusing on strategy - What do we do in light of the Red Pill Truth?	55
Rules for Single Women (Somewhat humorous, but pretty accurate)	56
Feminism is the dominant ideology of our age, and learning that women are attracted to men who lead them is tantamount to crimethink. It doesn't matter that it is true; entertaining thoughts which counter feminism is a terrifying prospect.	57
Women are the victim, no matter who the victim is!	58
The Broken Gender Social Contract - "The masculine attracts the feminine. The feminine attracts the masculine. Red Pill men know this."	59
One of the most effective social conventions the feminine imperative ever established was disqualifying those critical of it from ever having credibility about it.	60
Mother puts baby up for adoption, father has no idea. Father wants the child back, gets court order, adoptive Utah family won't abide by it. Says this adoption is "a righteous desire blessed to fruition by God". [x-post from atheism]	61

Managing Hypergamy Manning Up Smart	62
Guy wants to qualify for girl's intimacy, girl knows this, but isn't attracted to the guy for the exact reason he is qualifying himself...Girl plays 'friend'...Guy...initiates intimacy and girl falls back on Let's Just be Friends. Guy believes he still needs to qualify more and the cycle repeats.	63
Feminism isn't the only group doing damage- Men's Rights encourages feminizing men in the name of equal rights... ..	64
There's a reason to be angry « The Antidate	65
My list of preemptive steps I take to avoid legal trouble - By a man in the dating scene	66
Conversation on /MensRights about protecting yourself against false rape allegations, response is "If you don't want to get in trouble for rape... make sure you don't rape anyone." WTF?	67
The Decline Of American Women	68
What do we find attractive? « The Antidate	69
Guy gets cause on "kiss-cam" with woman who isn't his date, he handles it well, redditor gives full red pill breakdown.	70
Thread about what the "dark" part of "dark side" PUA is removed from /r/askseddit. There will be no red pill discussion today, reddit.	71
[Mod] Posting Rules Discussion	72
"Women willfully create the beta class of men, and willfully keep them in the dark about there even being another class, and work hard to deny class mobility.... they make a coordinated concerted effort to do so, and strongly oppose any countermeasures."	73
Dennis took the red pill, "It's always sunny in Philadelphia"	74
How the feminine imperative "just happens". Dalrock	75
"Here we see an all too common theme of the feminine imperative; using men to settle a score between women." - Too Hot Rational Male	76
Ask Women Experiment	77
/r/askreddit: "Reddit, how many people have you slept with? Do you find this number to be low or high?"	78
What if hot whores were cheap, legal, and clean? « Random Xpat Rantings	80
A very insightful analysis of the nature of relationships - "Man affections vs boy affections"	81
An Amazing Manosphere Blog You've Never Seen	82
This is too painful to read...Somebody asked askwomen about The Solomon Group pdf..	83
How Black America Has Predicted Our Future	84
[Mod] 550 Subscribers in just over a month	85
Friends, I am stepping down.	86
Do PPD Debaters miss the point of personal philosophy?	87
Comments (1,114)	88

322
UPVOTES

The Alpha Bitch

4 April 2012 · /r/seduction · Archived copy · Reddit

[removed]

Because of the popularity of my last post, I thought I'd share another one from this week. I really love some of the reactions I got- thanks all!

Today I'm discussing how to game in a small group when another guy is trying to usurp you.

From my blog: <http://datingamerican.blogspot.com>

Game Against Alpha Joe

I went on a hike recently with a few friends. One was a girl that I had been trying to shack up with.

It was early morning so my mind wasn't exactly working at full capacity from the start. Couple that with the fact that I don't really bring out any night-game during the day, this turned out to be a very interesting trip.

The introductions went well, everybody appeared to be friendly and the jokes started coming out right off the bat. I could tell that despite the cold frigid air, this would amount to an entertaining trip.

As we started to ascend the mountain, I made a few cracks about getting lost in the woods and leaving a trail of crackers to find our way back. The group was open to corny jokes, and not one joke went by without a couple chuckles.

Now about 25 minutes into our trek, things started to get interesting. One of the guys knew that I was focusing on this girl, and I don't know if he was jealous, or if it was his instinct to try to display his dominance.. but either way, his goal was take me down a few pegs and then.. I suppose beat his chest and roar for the whole forest to hear? We'll call him Joe.

This was the first time I've met Joe, but through the grapevine he had heard that I was in business. During a lull in the conversation he cleared his throat and asked "so I hear you're in business. What is it you do?"

At this point, I saw no reason not to answer his friendly question. I didn't know where he was leading. I briefly explained what my company did.

His response was innocent enough. "Oh that's cool. You know I do that sort of work as well."

I nodded.

He continued, "so do you service businesses?"

"Yup."

"What size businesses? I'm just trying to get a sense of scale."

This started to set off a small alarm in my mind. This wasn't friendly conversation. He's trying to get me to qualify myself to him.

"We do all sizes. No job too big, no job too small." I replied in an ambiguous way, suspicious of where he was leading the conversation.

The next thing he asked completely tipped the bucket. "I'm just trying to get an idea of who your target client is. What size.. no let's see.. here we go.. what type of dollar amounts are you talking for a typical job."

The alarms in me head were so loud I had to concentrate hard to focus on the situation at hand. I maintained my composure and formulated a response.

Joe was trying to get me to qualify myself to him. His open ended questions were just edgy enough that I would likely second guess myself as I answered. No matter what my answer would be, in the eyes of the group I was trying to prove myself to Joe if I answered this question. I could answer \$4 million dollar jobs, and not only would I still

appear submissive, attempting to prove my worth to Joe instead of display my worth. With a single response, Joe could send me scrambling to revise my statement with a simple "you're under-charging" or a "oh, so not the big leagues."

And it was clever. It was really clever. My mind raced back to countless situations where I had fallen into similar traps, where no matter how I answered, the questioner would end up on top of the social ladder. I'd get frustrated, never understanding what exactly was taking place. I'd know that an answer would make me appear weak in the group. This guy was a pro. He knew exactly how and what to ask. His questions flew close to the ground, just below the radar.

I had to be careful not to respond with emotion. The group didn't notice the passive aggression. It was a direct laser beam targeting my ego that nobody could see but I knew it was there and Joe knew it was there. The minefield laid before me had a damned-if-I-do, damned-if-I-don't vibe. I recognized this manipulation. I recognized the form it took. I have seen this before.

Suddenly I realized the nature of this conflict in my gut. It was the same shit-tests I get from women when I'm night-gaming. There is no right answer.

Most people would say, just play it smooth, play it cool. Who cares what he thinks? Don't over-think these questions and if he's a dick just ignore him.

But the strategy guys like Joe use with a string of questions like this is to trap you after you've answered seemingly innocent questions. Once you're trapped, you look like a fool. The group recognizes that you are not a leader, and the girl you were trying to impress must re-evaluate her view of you. There is only one answer: don't wait until you were trapped. Use game to be an alpha.

There were a few options for responses. I could've gone with sarcasm. "I only do three hundred billion dollar jobs!" But once I had analyzed what the group would think of this type of reply, it occurred to me that they'd see me dodging the question with sarcasm, and wonder why I was being a dick in light of such an innocent question. So the direct route was taken: "I don't talk about that."

And then I kept silent.

We continued hiking and Joe recognized the stick I had put into his spokes. A small battle had taken place and nobody in the group was the wiser. Joe had lost this round and he retreated to the corny jokes we had been spouting all morning.

This victory only lasted until we reached the summit. As we sat, collectively as a group, on top of the mountain, a new batch of questions innocently escaped Joe's mouth.

"So a company. Are you planning on expanding?"

Here's what Joe didn't know. I ran a very large company. In my field, we're the largest company in the state. I was a chief officer, and I also privately owned two locations.

The instinct would be to crush him with my status. He was small fish. I take mom & pop shows like him out on a daily basis and I never look back.

And yet, if I had bragged, would I have a better social standing in the group dynamic we had? Would I appear petty? And here's the kicker- even if I didn't look petty - would me explaining this to him appear submissive? The answer is striking: Yes. Explaining my position to him would be me trying to qualify myself to him. Had I held any sort of value, would I need to prove myself? If my value were real, wouldn't I be confident in my position and have no need to be validated?

The incorrect answer is to tell him I am already expanding. It would be a misstep to communicate anything that acknowledged he was worthy enough for me to qualify myself through my accomplishments to him.

In the eyes of the girl, what would she see? Here's the guy with a big company... and here's this other guy who the big-business man is seeking approval from. Who's the big dog now?

I decided to stay detached emotionally, and remain vague. "We've got path of sorts."

It was strong enough to imply that we're expanding, but had the undertone of *but I have no intention of explaining*.

He continued unphased. "So what's your mission statement?"

I was amazed at this guy's tenacity. Did he read a self-help book? Was this coming naturally to him? Are people naturally this aggressive?

The group remained unaware of this war. It was the clash of the egos; there were going to be casualties, and yet the group saw absolutely nothing of the bloody scene taking place behind the curtains.

"To boldly go where no man has gone before." I joked with a smirk.

(Apparently my post is too long.. Continued on my blog [Game Against Alpha Joe](#))

EDIT: Because of some of the responses I'm getting regarding over-thinking, I've posted a new blog on this topic. Worth a read if you get a minute: [Life is a Chess Game](#)

0

UPVOTES

Indirect Game Example: The group approach

6 April 2012 · /r/seduction · Archived copy · Reddit

<http://datingamerican.blogspot.com/2012/04/accidental-game-mishap-nice-girl-part-1.html>

[deleted]

A common theme here is that I am reporting less than success, because I think one thing the seduction community under-reports is failure. I am good at getting girls. But I am even better at not getting girls. And I think it stands to reason that you should gain at least some solace and perhaps encouragement from seeing just how spectacularly we fail. It's the undertone of our community, but it's unspoken. For every success, there are countless failures. The failures are as important as the successes. They are integral to learning and growing. I'm learning more about myself- not just as a guy on the prowl, but as a human.

In case you've missed part one: [Accidental Game Mishap: The Nice Girl Part 1 - The group approach](#)

And now, without further ado, my report: [Accidental Game Mishap: The Nice Girl Part 2: The Asshole](#)

I didn't know if I'd run into Samantha again, but I knew that if I did, I'd have to play it cool. She hadn't called or texted after a week, so either her interest level was low, or her game level was high. Either way, the likelihood of meeting her again wasn't terribly high, so I had put it out of my mind. I had done what could be done at the time. She would either be receptive or not.

A friend of mine who was rather popular at most of the local bars had invited me to his place for beers. He had invited a group but I wasn't sure who to expect. We didn't hang out in the same circles, so it was likely I wouldn't know many people there, if anybody at all.

I got there and there were already about ten people hanging out, doing shots, and playing drinking games. It was a weeknight, so I intended on staying sober.

I spent the first hour chatting about nothing all that exciting, getting to know some of the guys that were already getting pretty buzzed off Jägermeister. The night was not off to an eventful start. Perhaps it was my sobriety that dried my sense of humor, or the drunkenness of those around me that put me out of my element. Conversation was not flowing, and laughs were not being had. There was a zone, a sweet spot of humor and wit, and I was missing it entirely. I posited the theory that perhaps the lack of potential mates in the crowd was stunting my banter. Even the presence of just one potential lady-friend would put me back on my game.

There were a few girls, but none that caught my eye. There's usually an effect that happens when I'm isolated at a party or bar with only a few girls. My mind quickly adjusts to pick out the relatively most attractive girl in the room (no matter how objectively ugly she may be in other circumstances), and I start to see her as attractive. Beer might also help this effect. Despite this, the effect was not in play on this particular night. The girls were simply not my type, and no sober rationalization would make this happen.

I think I allowed this dilemma to fester a little too much. I'm just fine with hanging out with friends, and I like parties just like the next guy. But I didn't know many people there. Surely the conversation and jokes were only to get worse as the night wore on and more drink was had. I decided to lubricate with one beer, and if the mood didn't strike, I'd take off.

During the course of my beer, the jokes didn't get funnier, but a small group of girls did turn up. I was glad I stayed.

One girl had reddish-brown hair, a nice figure, and obviously dressed knowing this. The look on her face said so. It was this aloof look of superiority about how she carried herself and how her eyes made sure not to meet with anybody she didn't already know. If you were not in her circle, she didn't know you. She didn't want to know you.

I eventually mingled my way over to where she was, near the drink table as she was concocting a cocktail. It was the

first time she didn't have the man-meat-shield that she had been hiding behind all night.

"That's not how you make that drink!" I announced.

"What? What do you mean?" She was confused.

"Look! You're doing it all wrong! You need two times more of the blue stuff."

"No, why would I do that? That's not how you make a sex on the beach!" Her face was showing that she didn't understand I was kidding. She was legitimately annoyed.

"Oh, I thought you were trying to knock yourself out. I always go for the blue stuff when I'm doing that."

She just went silent. No laugh, no giggle, no nothing. She didn't want a chat, she didn't want to talk at all. How dare she enter a friendly conversation with somebody at a party. She took her drink and walked away.

I was a little put off by the experience. I took a step back and replayed the steps in my head, and silently started cursing pretty women everywhere. I've never understood the animosity women carry around for men they don't know. When people approach me I'm always friendly! Good looking or ugly, I'm a friendly guy. I chat with people I'd never have sex with. I don't see why there has to be that same filter for women. How will you ever know if you want to have sex with me if you haven't heard my latest joke?!?

Breaking through the shield is almost too much work to be worth it. Ironically, this particular type of instance happens enough, it's hard to make sure it doesn't start engendering my own animosity towards women. I needed to cool off. Not all women are like this. Some are, some aren't.

I couldn't clear my bad attitude. I wasn't fully aware that I had it. This recipe was baking failure. I should have recognized it and either fixed it or left. There is no in-between.

After brooding silently in the corner, I noticed a few new arrivals included the girl from the week before: Samantha. Why didn't she call me? What a bitch! Does she think she's too good for me? I fucking hate bitches.

I couldn't even catch myself thinking this. This would've been a great time to have a wing-man, somebody to notice and intercept my hate-bullets. Somebody could've caught this early and lightened the mood. It's great to have a wingman to say, "Yeah, man. Her loss." Those simple four words would do the trick. But they weren't said, and I wasn't talking myself out of it.

I locked target on Samantha and decided to game HARD.

"Hey I remember you! Lindsay right?" I wanted her to know she wasn't special. Look how many girls I talk to, I can't remember your name, Samantha! Take that WOMEN OF EARTH!

"What? No!"

"Ssss.. Sarah? Sarah right?"

"Oh my god really?"

"Hey, didn't I give you my number? I hope you kept it safe, I'll be needing it back!" Given the right intonation, this joke would've worked. It could play around the rarely successful action of actually handing a girl a number. But the intonation wasn't right. I wanted my number back.

She chuckled a little, but squinted her eyes and cocked her head down and to the left- analyzing my face and my posture. Is this guy for real? was running through her head, but I was too pissed to notice. "I left it in my pocket and it got washed in the laundry machine. I can no longer read it."

"What? That was my only copy!" I retorted. I was starting to calm down. I was calibrating my tone and body language to match hers. Only what I hadn't realized at the time that most of the damage of my approach was done. I brought the wrong game to a new girl, and in her mind she was already backing down. And she was doing so

politely. Exactly what I had cursed women for not doing.

The conversation didn't last too much longer. I could see she wasn't impressed, but she didn't respond rudely. She politely let the conversation run its course.

"Samantha! I remember now! I can't believe I got that wrong! How embarrassing!" I tried to recover. I had it in the bag. My silver tongue can do no wrong. I'd talk my way out of prison, given the chance.

My post is too long! Continued on my blog:

<http://datingamerican.blogspot.com/2012/04/accidental-game-mishap-nice-girl-part-2.html>

153

UPVOTES

Dealing with The Cock-Blocking Girlfriend

10 April 2012 · /r/seduction · Archived copy · Reddit

As has been my routine of documenting my adventures, I provide you the latest in my series: The **Cock-Blocking Girlfriend**. Please check out and follow [my blog](#) for more exciting adventures!

The Cock-Blocking Girlfriend

I'm finding myself in group settings a lot more than usual lately. After meeting up with a friend for wings, he invited me along to a party that he was heading to. Never wanting to turn down an opportunity to meet people, I agreed and we jumped into one car and went over.

Upon arrival, I recognized one or two faces, said hi to a few people, and then stepped back to see the group dynamics.

One technique that I often do at a house where I don't know too many people is to make broad jokes to the group, see who's receptive and start there. And that's just what I did.

There were two girls standing on the other side of a wooden table with writing on it. It appears to be tradition at this house to sign the party table.

The host, John, was brilliant. He had planned an Easter egg hunt for this party. A clever thing to do when hosting parties is to give an activity that is distracting. It causes people to bond and get to know each other without even noticing. I took notes for the next time I might host a party.

The hunt was a team scavenger hunt with clues and instead of eggs, we were finding small bottles of vodka, which we were to drink if we found them. Two people per team.

As John was explaining the rules, I caught the eyes of one of the girls standing opposite the table. I decided now would be a great opportunity to leave my mark on the party table.

She was watching as I took the marker that was lying there, and I started analyzing some of the drawings. One of the tidbits was a drawing of a three inch penis and under it the words "This is John's Penis (Actual Size)." I started to scribble down "that's really not true at all." and put an arrow pointing at the remark.

After making the mark I looked up and acted like I didn't know I was being watched. "Oh, hah, yeah, it's really not that size at all. I've seen it." I remarked.

She smiled and let out a surprisingly loud laugh. I was in.

I started to chat with her about the liquor hunt that was about to take place. "You guys don't stand a chance," I joked. "I am an expert at finding booze."

She laughed, "I don't think so. We're going to cheat. You're going down."

"You want to make a wager?"

"Ok, what will it be." She continued to smile.

"10 miniature bottles of vodka says I'll win."

"I don't have 10 miniature bottles of vodka!" She played along.

"You don't yet."

She laughed as I put my hand out to shake. That's when the friend sprung into action.

"Don't touch my friend. She's not here for you." Her friend chided with a nasty tone as she grabbed the cute girls

arm away from my handshake. There was no humor in her voice. She was unimpressed with me. Worse, she was unimpressed that her friend had been so friendly. *That is simply not the way of pretty women*, I imagined this girl thinking, *you can't flirt with this guy*.

"She's not here for me? Why is she here?" I asked.

The bitchy one had an ugly look of disgust on her face as she tried to answer the simple question I posed.

"She's here for me." she replied.

"Oh.. I get it. Please go on... I've already got a half-chub just thinking about this..." In some contexts this statement wouldn't have been received well, but it was said light-heartedly and although I didn't get any laughs from the bitch friend, I did get laughs from the cute girl and a few guys who overheard the conversation.

And then we were off. The doors were opened and the battle began.

One great advantage to gaming in groups/parties is the dynamics regularly subject people to you. At a bar, if a girl is not initially impressed, you've got a count-down timer in your head trying to break through the shield or make a girl laugh. It's all or nothing, and it's difficult to re-approach despite your outcome.

Groups and parties are different. You can wear people down. Talk to people, take a break, revisit twenty minutes later. This ebb and flow of conversation engenders a feeling like you've known each other longer. Done properly, by the second or third conversation, she'll be warmed up and talk to you like one in her inner circle.

I was teamed up with my friend as we wandered the property searching for the tiny bottles of vodka, but we kept bumping into the girls. Every time we bumped into them I made sure to make a short clever comment. The goal was an evening-long play. If she saw me in my best form as I made funny comments to people in passing, it would be her understanding that this is how I am in general- not just to impress her. It's a subtle suggestion to make, but it's effective.

"Oh hey you two! Did you get the clue about Bug's Bunny's favorite phrase?" I pointed at the hint sheet for the scavenger hunt.

"Yeah, that one's easy!" the cute girl replied.

"I know! It's simple! 'I don't do Mondays!' like, duh, that was too easy." I joked. (This reference is actually from the new Looney Tunes show where Daffy doesn't know Bugs' catchphrase.)

Too Long AGAIN! [Read the rest of the Cock-Blocking Girlfriend](#)

Lifted from that blog I keep pushing (lol): [Dating Americans](#)

"Give me ten minutes to talk away my ugly face and I will bed the queen of France" -Voltaire

Voltaire is right. Attracting women is about being confident and charming. Game is about getting past the shields and defenses to get your ten minutes with the queen. Getting in is the hard part.

I've always maintained that given a captive audience, I could charm just about anyone. What's your captive audience? What situations will you create in your life to ensure a captive audience?

Some ideas pop into my head:

- Get a job where interaction with people is required.
- Become a performer, do public performances.
- Get a job working with people, get a position of leadership. Directing, teaching, advising. (Avoid jobs with minor students- try something better like teaching a community class a hobby)
- Join a group or club with regular meetings or that does volunteer work or projects. Getting to know people while keeping your hands busy is a great way to break through the shield.
- Wear something ridiculous in public.
- Do something amazing. Give people a reason to want to talk to you. "Hey, aren't you that guy who..."
- Chat in line at the grocery store.
- Roller-coaster lines. These can take an hour. Wait until you're near a group of girls.

Why Girls Flake (And the Long-Game)

18 April 2012 · /r/seduction · Archived copy · Reddit

[Another post from my blog!](#) Please subscribe if you like!

"I have an admission to make, I've got a school-girl crush on you right now," she said, while batting her eyelashes.

It was about midnight, and everybody at the party was sufficiently drunk. My game was obviously paying off, because this girl was proclaiming a school-girl crush. That's music to my ears.

"So then what are we waiting for?" I reach for her shoulder and hold my hand there for a second as I spoke, then let it drop. "You're taking me out to dinner this week."

"Oooo. How about pasta? I love pasta."

"Ok, how are we going to make that happen?"

"Give me your phone and I'll put myself in. Make sure you text me your number!" She grabbed the phone out of my hand and immediately filled in her number.

I was in. But I wasn't stopping that night. The problem is that this lead would likely go cold if I didn't act now.

Unfortunately, there were enough people at this party that one of her girlfriends quickly found her chatting with me in the kitchen and broke her free of my trance, grabbed her by the wrist and said, "Come on! We have to go do something!"

That was the last time I talked to her.

A lot of guys go for the phone call a few days later. I don't. A phone call and a left message limits your contact options to one-shot. Girls rarely check their voice mail and if they don't recognize the number, they may never actually know you called. I always go for the text, with a quick introduction of my name and a call to action. "Are you free thursday?"

In this case, that was the end of it. One text, and no response.

There's a lot of pressure when trying to get girls to make the close tonight. Get a kiss, get a number, or go for the home-run, and do it tonight. And there's some really good reasoning behind that. Girls flake. If you work hard on getting a girl's attention, your chances of winning her over diminish over time. So the question I keep asking myself is why do girls flake?

And the answer isn't great.

Our desire to close quickly because girls flake causes girls to be flakier. (What?)

Girls act according to their feelings. Guys act according to the logic in their mind.

When I get nervous or don't feel like contacting a girl, I tell myself- buck up trooper. Time to put your money where your mouth is. My entire life is acting against my gut intuition of fear and anxiety in order to get what I want.

Women, on the other hand, act on their gut, and use it to determine what they want! And the gut is a fickle creature.

Sure, the night of the party, she was REALLY into me. Heavy flirting, lots of smiles. But the cocktail of emotional chemicals in her head are going to do some crazy things now. The next day she wakes up and realizes she drank too much. She doesn't feel good, pretty sick to her stomach. That bad feeling is already over-shadowing the buzz from our initial encounter. She may feel slightly ashamed. *Did I really get up on the table and dance in front of everybody last night?* This bad feeling can easily be attached to the experiences that were even good.

At this point, she just wants to forget about the night. That guy she met? It's surrounded by bitter or less than stellar feelings. And girls use the entire emotional landscape to determine how they feel about parts in the landscape.

The things that can change a girl's emotions are **NOT actually related to you**. She didn't make a conscious decision to no longer be into meeting up with you, she just knows that her feelings aren't the same as they were last night. And now she's going to flake.

And that's the crux of the matter. Girls emotions need to be cultivated. It is our job to make the girl feel how we need them to feel. This isn't manipulation! This is true, even in long term relationships. That's why we buy girls flowers and take them to dinner, that's why we write poems on valentine's day and do other little things (in between acting like an alpha, of course). The entire goal is to make sure the girl has the right emotional cocktail in her head to feel the way she does... because she's absolutely helpless against bad feelings.

Ever notice when a girl says she "just doesn't feel it anymore," that she's made up her mind? There is no chance of redemption because she's convinced these emotions are indicative of some higher order of magic that brings love together, and drives it apart. She doesn't understand why she was attracted in the first place, and now she doesn't understand why she isn't. That's not to say you couldn't still cultivate attraction if you're given the chance, only that girls rely entirely on emotions to make decisions, *and therefore are not in the business of controlling their emotions*.

So how do we limit flakiness?

Stop focusing on short-game. Closing tonight seems like your only option to prevent flakes, but there's an easier way to engender the feelings you want a girl to feel about you. Go for the long-game.

Now I want to mention that this doesn't mean stick to one girl for long periods of time. In fact, trying long-game with one girl is certain to fail, because you're going to obsess about one girl.

In order for girls to have a more balanced feeling of you, you need repeated exposure in different contexts. That's basically it. In order for a girl to start developing an emotional attachment to you that is separate from the emotional response to the environments, you need her to be able to contrast you against different environments in repeated exposures.

This allows her to start developing feelings and opinions of you that are not drowned by the feelings caused by other events that night.

So today, I introduce to you, the long-game mentality.

Start being flirty and spontaneous with everybody you meet. If you see a girl who is absolutely going to let you close that night, go for it, otherwise make sure you game EVERYBODY.

What you're doing is planting seeds (metaphorical seeds only please!). If you leave a positive impression on everybody you meet, there's a chance (albeit a small one) that you may bump into them again in the future. Carry on your game.

This technique really works great if you go to local parties that share groups of people. This technique also works if there are people who regularly visit clubs or bars. What you're doing is slowly building positive emotional memory in girls' minds. This will help them feel more invested in you when you make a move.

Some examples of how the flirting full-time attitude pays off.

One girl I ran into says she remembers me from a party four years ago. She mentions I was a huge flirt. I already have a history with her. Could I have planned this meeting? Not at all- but my full-time flirting with everybody mentality allowed this long-game play to work itself out. We can exchange numbers and meet up later, and she'll be able to distinguish how she feels about me apart from how she feels about the night.

A girl I wasn't expecting to run into ever again ended up being at a few bars I was at three or four times within a month. At first she really didn't like me much, but now she's grown very warm. When I call her, she'll recall her

long-term emotional memory of me and I'll be able to close- something that simply would never have happened if I tried to close the night I met her.

A girl who works at a grocery store or restaurant is a great long-term play. Every time I check out, I flirt and make a few jokes. She is starting to associate me with feeling good, something that's hard to do since guys who might try to pick her up at work probably already weigh-in negatively because it happens too much.

These are examples of how long-term game can really pay out. Does this mean abandon your short-term game? Of course not. But it means that you should consider EVERY person you meet a long-term project of increasing their level of attraction to you. You never know when you're going to meet somebody again, and that long-term emotional memory you're building with everybody you meet will start to pay off.

20

UPVOTES

Long Game: Understanding Situation Changes & Seed Planting

30 April 2012 · /r/seduction · Archived copy · Reddit

Hey everybody! Long time no posts! I've been busy getting out in the field, making new experiences. Despite the rush of posts in the past few weeks, I had to give myself some time to have some new experiences! These things don't just grow on trees! Anyhow, without further ado, my latest report on my blog: [Dating American](#)

Long Game: Understanding Situation Changes & Seed Planting

FULL POST HERE

I recently started hanging out with a new group of people who I was introduced to by a mutual friend this month. In order to benefit as much as possible, I've decided to play the long-game with this group. This will maximize the amount of friends I meet through the group, but it will also help engender comfort between the members of the group and myself, a comfort that may last a considerable amount of time. I'm planting seeds that may turn into becoming a hot commodity.

Understanding the dynamics of a new situation isn't always intuitive. As somebody who has always had a great amount of success with women, finding a strange drop-off in success has tended to send my head spinning. What could be the cause of dry spells?

Growing up in school, you play a long-game that you may never notice or fully realize the effects of. In my early twenties, getting new girls was simple. I had a large pool to pull from, and my high school reputation managed to permeate many different social circles. Re-meeting people at parties or bars would ignite familiarity for these ladies, so reeling in the bait was like shooting fish in a barrel. This is all because of the repeated exposure that I had with girls in school. Whether any of us liked it or not, girls got to learn my personality little bits over a long time. High school fame continues to pop up when I least expect it, a decade later.

College is a great example. You're there to focus on school. Everybody has an objective. A distracting objective. Slowly but surely, you rub off on the people around you. I hear a lot of people mention that their college days were their best. Girls were everywhere, there was never a shortage.

So here you are, out of school, and feeling a bit down on your luck. What has changed? Your situation has changed. You have been reaping the benefits of these repeated long games that you didn't even know you were in. Girls seemed to throw themselves at you, and now, breaking into a girl's world is like pulling teeth. That's because you're at square one of the long game. And the most frustrating part? You didn't realize you've been playing long-game your entire life.

I headed to a bar last week with a small group. Two ladies and three dudes. I already knew it would be a tough uphill battle with that much sausage present, but getting the gold is never easy.

When we arrived jokes were had, and laughing ensued. Keeping my game face on, I managed to always turn everything the girls said into jokes. For some reason, the blond, Amy, had a very sour disposition. Although she laughed with the jokes and appeared to be having a good time, it seemed as though genuine interaction was lost on her, and the only method of communication she knew with guys was repeated shit tests and put downs. She was off-putting and nervy, but would eventually break after a few seconds into a smile. Knowing this, she was easy to flirt with.

After an off-color joke, I made a slightly sarcastic comment, "I'm so glad we're friends."

"We're not friends," she said to me with a stern look. The group went silent. I knew I had to turn it into a joke, and I needed to publicly display that it was I who was controlling the gates to friendship.

"Well, we're working on that, aren't we? You see friendship is like a building, you start building it by putting blocks into the foundation..."

"What are we, seven? I don't play with blocks!"

"See, Amy, now I have to take blocks away from the foundation. At this rate we're never going to have sex." I smiled and pointed to where the fourth floor should be, "Sex is level four. Don't tear this down. Build it up!"

She finally cracked and the group laughed.

I had to continue reminding myself, you're not gaming Amy. You're gaming the entire group. Your job is to be confident in your humor and keep trudging forward no matter what. Nothing anybody at this table can say can affect your emotional state, you're doing your thing, and everybody else can only watch. If you have trouble with long game, repeat this to yourself.

Eventually with continued jokes and never falling victim to the shit tests, the guys in the group started to admire me. I had established my position as somebody with some form of control over women, and they appreciated it. Obviously, no real control, just the ability to flirt in a way that counter-acts every shit test. To the unwitting, it appears to be magic. To myself no more than a few years ago, I'd have said it was magic. Opening my eyes to the subtleties of this covert psychological mechanism has allowed me to realize where I stand in a conversation, where previously I would feel directionless and lost.

Eventually, one of the girls, Ashley, left our table to go talk to a few girls at the bar. I decided to follow.

"Um, why are you over here?" She asked annoyed.

"Oh, the conversation over there was boring. You guys look entertaining."

As a matter of course, I wear suits almost exclusively when I go out. The girl Ashley was talking to looked at me quizzically and asked, "Why are you wearing that suit?"

Before I could answer, Ashley interrupted with the excuse I had given earlier. "He just came from a meeting."

It's true I often have meetings, but in this case I didn't. At this point, it's just assumed, and I let it ride, since it sounds pretty cool.

"Ohhhh, a meeting? What do you do?" She looked at me with wide eyes. The girl sitting next to her also turned and started looking interesting.

Ashley answered again for me, explaining that I was running for a political office. She apparently had heard a lot about me through the grape vine. Interesting. She also explained the service industry that I worked in.

The second girl chimed in, "oh, you do that work? I really could use some help."

"What do you?" I asked.

"I'm a massage therapist." She smiled.

"I think we can work something out..."

She winked and appeared to get what I was putting down. I pulled out my card and flipped it over and asked for her details so we could get in touch. She proceeded to write down the name of her salon, but nothing else. No name, no number. She then handed it back to me.

In the audience of two other girls, it was a higher priority to me to maintain an alpha position for the long game. Perhaps this move was cruel, but obviously this girls' interest in me was already low (i.e. didn't provide information). I took a look at the card and said "Oh, the name of your salon. No number?" I then smiled and flipped the card right side up, exposing my details, handed it back to her and said, "ok, well here's my card. Now we've got each other's information!" And then I walked back to my table.

She was astounded that I just did that. But the message was sent. I don't care about your salon. The other two girls broke out laughing. My value was increasing in the group.

Some phrases I'm starting to get used to, and if you get them, consider them good:

"Where did you find this guy?"

"Where did you come from??"

"How do you know this guy?"

These are phrases I've been getting a lot. My jokes and attitude border on the absurd. I make ridiculous jokes, I don't stop, and my attitude is completely independent of anybody's statements or comments. I'm almost a super hero.

"Did you just see what he did to that girl over there?" Ashley was retelling the business card story. She was astounded anybody would do that. And she loved it.

The night went well, and towards the end, I decided I needed to get home. The group was likely going to stay another hour, but I felt like I was beginning to get sick, so I decided to take my leave. The group had grown, and the table now had about eight people joking and laughing.

I took Ashley's hand and said, "I must go, but I hope this won't be the last time I see you!"

"Of course not!" She replied.

I turned, motioning that I was leaving, when from across the table I heard, "HEY! You're not saying good-bye to me?" It was Amy.

I turned and looked, the group was waiting for a response.

"Amy, Amy. I really don't know what to make of us. I feel like we're either going to kill each other or have passionate sex. Honestly, I'm hoping for both."

The group broke out in laughter as I walked away. I heard a new-comer to the table recite the common theme of the night, "Where did you get this guy? He's ridiculous!"

Just before I walked out the door, I turned, looked back and met eyes with Amy, held up my hand to show my fingers were crossed, and mouthed the words "BOTH!" Then I left.

Money in the bank.

FULL POST HERE

Looks like I'm on a roll today. Here's another post from the [Dating American Blog](#)

Club Bitches Full Post

One of the best investments I've made over the past year is spending a lot of time, energy, and money becoming a VIP at a local city club. Becoming good friends with the bouncers, and eventually the owner can do wonders for picking up girls. I'll certainly be writing in the future about the exact process I took to basically "buy" a club, but for now I'll just say that I'm currently well connected.

One of the advantages I have when I'm at this club is that I have my main bouncer scour the club for potential hotties, and give them free VIP access at my booth.

A weekend ago I was down there on a Friday night with a relatively large party, so there was no room at my booth. The bouncer came over to me, pointed at a table down the way where two girls were standing. "There's two ladies there just looking for guys to buy them a drink," he joked and gave me a wink.

I grabbed a friend and approached.

"I hear there are some ladies looking for some guys to buy drinks over here."

"Yeah, that's us!" A brunette answered.

"Excellent! We're looking for girls to buy us drinks! This could work out!" I replied with a smile.

"Buy your own drinks!" The second girl, a blond, replied with a look of disapproval.

"What are you talking about? We're pretty people, we don't buy drinks!" I replied with a grimace.

"Are you gay? Why are you wearing a suit?" The brunette responded. That's the best she had. As I've mentioned before I wear suits as a matter of course when I'm gaming. The bluntness of her statement was a disappointment.

To those who decry pick up artists and the seduction community, I say shame! We're bringing wit and humor back to conversation. Instead of worrying about us, you should worry about people like this! All she had up her sleeve was "Are you gay?" An incredibly disappointing lack of game coming from a girl who was trying her hardest to game.

Don't get me wrong, if there's a chance to have a genuine, humor-filled conversation, I'll jump at the chance. But instead you've got dolled-up bitches like this, trolling clubs, looking to take advantage of nice-guys' wallets and bruise a few egos before going home to remind themselves that lifetime told them they're princesses.

I went into battle mode. Why would these girls really act like this? Such poor attitudes, with the main motivation of shutting guys down. Explain to me why our culture has degraded to this sort of social interaction! In light of girls like this, it should be said that what I do is nothing short of a public service.

"Why am I wearing a suit?" I repeated back. "Why aren't you wearing a suit?"

The brunette looked at me with a disgusted look, "what? I'm girl, that's why."

I decided to pull out the first gun. "Oh, you see, I'm a feminist," I began. "I think women deserve equal rights and should be allowed to wear suits if they so choose!"

"Well... uh..." She was dumbfounded. She couldn't say she wasn't a feminist. She stammered for a few seconds.

"Well I'm a feminist too!"

"Where's your suit then?" I prodded.

The blond and my friend were sufficiently distracted in their own conversation at this point.

"Well I mean, I could if I wanted. I'm just wondering what the occasion is for you." She replied, with less hostility.

"Oh, I just like to look good after work."

"What do you do?" She asked.

I went with my old standby job. "I'm the garbage man."

"What? No you aren't! You're lying to me!"

"Well now you're just insulting me! Are you saying that being a garbage man is so ridiculous that you instantly doubt my job?"

"Well.. uh.. no..."

"So garbage men can't put on suits and look fantastic after work?"

"No, I didn't mean that.. I'm just ... why did you come over here? We weren't even looking at you." It was impossible to get her to laugh, and she decided that maybe she needed more bitch shield. Unbelievable.

"You weren't were you? Ah, I see, you were looking the other way?"

"Yeah, we were." She said in a smug tone.

I looked past her in the direction she mentioned she was looking. There was one table with a lone guy. Not great looking. "Oh, so you were checking him out? Come on, I think we both know you can do better."

"What? No! I wasn't checking him out! You're crazy."

"It's ok if you think he's attractive. I don't judge. I also don't put down garbage men." I smiled.

Still, having a hard time getting much of a positive response. One thing was for certain, I had thrown her off her game.

"What is your end-game here? What do you think you're going to get talking to me?" She sneered.

My god, I wonder if she has any friends! "My end-game? What do you mean end game?"

"What do you think you're going to get out of coming over here?"

"Oh, honestly?" I paused and smiled. "Nothing. My date is over there," I pointed at a girl sitting elsewhere. Not actually my date, but a fun little white lie. "I'm just distracting you so my friend can meet your friend."

"WHAT!?" She gasped, looking genuinely surprised and hurt. "I'm the DECOYYY? I'M THE UGLY DECOYYYYY???"

"Ugly is a bit harsh.." I replied.

"Oh my god, you are such an asshole." She responded.

I decided this was a good exit. I had absolutely no intention of following through with a girl of such a bitchy caliber. I turned to walk away.. but stopped and leaned in to her for one last thing.

"I'm an asshole, sure. But you liked it."

Then I walked away.

I later met up with my friend who recapped the girls' conversation after I left.

"He did to ME what WE DO to guys!" She cried.

Heh. That's my favorite phrase. It's something I've heard a lot recently. Even in a more joking environment, I

recently had a girl comment after a few minutes of flirting, "oh my god, I can't get the best of you. No matter what I say, you always turn it around!"

Music to my ears. Girls acknowledging their game. It's like hearing a politician admit he lies.

Later that night I was on the dance floor when the two girls came up and started dancing on me hard. It wasn't sexy or in good fun, they were actually angry with me for harshing their buzz. I was astounded. Finally the blond pulled me aside.

"Why did you do that to my friend? She's really upset."

"Do what?" I asked innocently.

"You were a real asshole to her for no reason."

"I don't agree. I was just striking up conversation, then you two started insulting me. That's just not nice."

"Well the point is she's really upset."

"Well, maybe she can take this lesson home with her. If she acts like a bitch, she's not exactly going to meet nice guys. That goes for you too."

"Well I'm a bitch and I'm ok with it, but she's a nice girl! You shouldn't have been mean to her!"

"Then the best advice I have for you is to stop hanging out with her, you're starting to rub off on her."

Her eyes grew wide in anger. I decided to back down just a little.

"Ok, I'll make a deal with you."

"What's that?" She asked.

"I'll be nice to the next girl I meet... if you two be nice to the next guys you meet."

She looked at me, and I have to assume the irony of her accusations was sinking in.

I managed to be the only guy at the club that was able to captivate their attention the entire night. And I had to do so by being a jerk and getting negative attention. I suppose in some way I probably could've sealed the deal, but honestly, they were seriously bitchy and I had no interest.

I wish all girls could take this lesson home. Be nice to guys. We might just surprise you and be nice back.

Follow me on my blog: [Dating American](#)

5

UPVOTES

Women are Emotional? (Men Vs Women Explained in PUA Context)

1 May 2012 · /r/seduction · Archived copy · Reddit

I've mentioned before that I think women think emotionally while men think logically. I'd like to clarify what I mean. I mean this in the context of dating, not in the context of every-day tasks like cooking dinner or using a calculator.

What I mean is this:

Girls use their emotions to make rational decisions. Girls will make statements that aren't necessarily logically true, but emotionally true. "I feel like you're not paying attention to me." It's not necessarily based on what's true, it's based on how she feels.... [Read More](#)

[View The Article Here - Dating American Blog](#)

0

UPVOTES

Ending the Date, Turning Off the Slut Warning

8 May 2012 · /r/seduction · Archived copy · Reddit

Hey everybody! It's Desmond from Dating American. I was just chatting with somebody about building comfort at the end of a date, thought I'd share my advice:

[Ending the Date, Turning Off the Slut Warning - Dating American Blog](#)

There's a good girl voice inside each woman telling her that she needs to make sure to be proper and avoid being a slut. It's a horrible voice- a product, I'm sure, of a society advocating shame and guilt where there should be nothing but pleasure- but I'm not really going to delve into why this voice exists, only that you have to turn it off. The job of this voice is to be the voice of reason, and to betray the girl's otherwise carnal desire to get her freak on!

The best way to advance without setting off the slut warning is by battling on two fronts.

One one side, you escalate physically. Body language, back, arm and hand touching. Even kissing and more. But the other side is to verbally appeal to the good girl.

Look her in the eyes and make some sexual tension, then contradict the tension and say "oh, wow, I'm sorry we really shouldn't." Act like the sudden tension was completely organic and took you by surprise. You'll ease the slut warning while really revving up the bad girl side. She'll think: *He's not trying to sleep with me- these feelings are surprising him just as much as me. We're on the same page.*

This basic principle lends a greatly to closing a date.

Build comfort and put the good girl to ease:

"I'm going to bring you home, it's a work day tomorrow. But maybe I can stay up for one last drink- would you like a tour of my apartment?"

I'm going to bring you home. As a date looks like it's wrapping up, I start putting pressure on the idea that I'm taking a girl home. My actions will betray that the entire night (unless of course she actually wants to go!). By planting it in her mind that she is absolutely going home, she feels comfortable that there will be no need for the slut warning, and she'll more comfortably get into positions that can escalate.

What would happen if you didn't say that? "Hey let's tour my apartment!" Now she's wondering if you are talking about sex. You're making her make the decision to have sex before she's in the moment! She's now scrambling in her head to work out the logistics to make sure she gets home. She may be a little more guarded because she doesn't know what to expect.

Once you get that guard down with the "I'm going to take you home" she'll likely agree to continue hanging out on borrowed time. "Oh really it's so late, I have got to get you home! One more drink." It keeps things light, and comfortable.

[View the full post here! - Dating American Blog](#)

For those of you who haven't read the first installment, here's the original: [Club Bitches](#)

Here's the second installment of Club Bitches: The Sequel.

Because of length, I'm breaking up the story into comments, if you want to read the whole thing in single form- check out my blog: [Club Bitches: The Sequel - Dating American Blog](#)

Cinco de Mayo was busy, but the owner at the club "Loft" managed to bump a small party so I could get myself and friends into VIP. Apparently the VIP section had been booked up for over a month.

The club was absolutely at maximum capacity. The floor was shoulder to shoulder, the dance floor had a better mosh pit than most concerts I've been to.

After a few shots of tequila, it was time to start talking to the girls. I noticed there were two girls sitting at the opposite end of the VIP section, chatting with the VIP bouncer- Caleb. I made my way over.

"Hey Caleb," I put my hand on the bouncer's back as I spoke, "what's it going to take to get one of those pinatas down here for a lady friend of mine?" I spoke loudly enough for the girls to hear and pointed to one of the decorative pinatas hanging from the ceiling above everybody's reach.

"Desmond, for you, I'm sure we'll make something happen. Let me do some research for you." He then finished putting the wrist bands on the two girls and introduced me. "Desmond, have you met these two very classy ladies? This is Alicia, and this is Maya." He turned to the ladies, "Ladies, this is one of the best guys I know- Desmond."

You just don't beat a bouncer introduction like that.

Alicia was tall, pretty and shy. Her friend, Maya, however was short and outspoken. Even at the introduction she was rude. "Whatever dude, we're busy here so go away."

"Wow!" I leaned over towards Alicia, "Is your friend always like this?"

Maya perked up and looked mad, "I heard you! And no, I'm only like this to guys who shouldn't be here."

"I'm just celebrating the Cinco de Mayo! Surely you ladies will help us celebrate! We're all friends here!"

"I'm the only true Mexican here, you don't have any right to celebrate." Maya didn't look Mexican, but she did have an ethnicity that I couldn't quite pin down.

"Well Maya, obviously you being the true Mexican puts us at a disadvantage! None of us can grow quite the Mexican mustache you can! What's your secret?"

Her friend laughed but Maya wasn't having it.

[Read More Here](#) or in the comments.

216

UPVOTES

A Note on Inner Confidence

10 May 2012 · /r/seduction · Archived copy · Reddit

I used to take everything people said to heart. As a hobby musician, I would be critiqued endlessly on my lyrics, voice, style, content, even my use of reverb. It always made me feel inferior.

Perhaps I was too open to suggestion when I was younger. I grew up with sisters that insisted there was a definitive difference between the gods that do these things professionally and the little folk like us. There was a barrier that I couldn't cross and it stuck with me.

It wasn't until a few years ago that it really struck me. People had always critiqued my music, but I'd get conflicting critiques. That's when I realized that these critiques were just opinions. The most unique artists in the world do what they do in spite of critique.

Inner confidence is knowing that nobody will ever understand your mental state, motivation, and goals. Some people will be close, but nobody will ever really know these things as well as you.

So don't give weight to other people when they say things that aren't positive.

The number of times my friends assured me that a girl didn't seem interested when she ended up very interested is astounding. Don't rely on them. Don't rely on anybody. Even if a girl you're after seems unimpressed- **assume that's because she doesn't yet know you well enough to be impressed**, and then press on.

Nobody thinks you'll win the lottery either, but every day so many people do.

-Desmond: [Dating American](#)

35

UPVOTES

[FR] F-Close almost threesome

11 May 2012 · /r/seduction · Archived copy · Reddit

People were curious how my subsequent date went with the brunette from

http://www.reddit.com/r/seduction/comments/teq8w/club_bitches_the_sequel/

I'm not really a fan of telling the stories that I consider boring- but to put you all at ease, I thought I'd share this one. I only have a few minutes so I'll be brief. She met me at a bar but she was with her blond friend. I was a little put off by the protection friend, but I guess she really didn't know me that well so fair enough.

The three of us had a couple drinks (i think we made it mostly through two bottles of wine), during which I steered the conversation into a completely sexual corner. I had them telling me the naughtiest sex stories they've ever participated in.

Eventually I made the observation, "wait a second, so those are your worst stories?? neither one of you has ever been in a threesome?"

I joked around with them a bit about it, at this point 40% sure that there might be a threesome in the near future. They seemed pretty into it, and started talking about how they've never done anything sexual together. Even if I left with only one, I wasn't sure which it'd be.

Well after the last of the wine, I offered that we should get out. We ended up back at my car and the brunette was much more physical on the way. (grabbing my arm, bumping against me).

I mentioned that I had more wine back at my apartment and they should come take a quick tour before they go home. I was making sure to set the tone that they were going home so they didn't have to think about it.

At this point the brunette was in, but the blond- i don't know if she had been fucking with me all night or just made a snap decision, but she was like, I'm gonna go to the other bar, I'll meet with you (the brunette) later.

So I was left alone with the brunette, which I suppose was my intention all along (though I was a little disappointed).

Back at my place I opened another bottle of wine, and started showing her some of the artwork on my walls, and explaining the places I had gotten them. I had a plan in my head to segue into a conversation about something sexy and get her on my bed, but she just short circuited it by telling me to shut up and started kissing me.

Anyway, score one for the anti-club bitch team.

I find the approach stories more entertaining- probably because of the spectacular ways I fail, so I'll be sharing more of those. But I couldn't leave you all hanging with my date wed.

314

UPVOTES

Scam website allows anybody to post people as potential predators, offers name removal for \$100. Site is full of men.

4 October 2012 · /r/MensRights · Archived copy · Reddit

<http://www.potentialpredators.com>

I used to be active in seddit, with a lot of hilarious failures and a learning opportunities with game. Over the past few months I've received countless messages asking what happened to me and where I've been, what I've been up to, and if I'm still writing.

The answer is this: I am writing. I originally thought it was about game, but instead it's about philosophy, life, and the deeper truths that game has taught me.

I think seddit really nails the heart of evolutionary psychology, which helps in picking up women, but really hurts when you come to terms with the facts that how you grew up viewing relationships and marriage may not be true.

I thought I'd share a few thoughts I wrote on my blog today: Jaded by Game

I do not believe people are able to be monogamous. The fact that a majority of marriages end in divorce is a great example of that, and I think you'll see this trend rise as the older generations die out.

There used to be certain social pressures in place that kept marriages together. Anything from excommunication from the church, slut shaming, and the fact that women were unable to survive (or get a job) if they left a family pretty much ensured that women would stay with men as long as possible. I'm not saying that men didn't cheat either, but even despite these issues, they managed to keep it in marriages as much as possible.

I'm not saying that was a better time. In fact, I think it's horrible how oppressed women were. I think they deserve equal rights and opportunities that men have.

But that brings me to my next point. Left to their own devices, women are actually rather hypergamous. This is not a judgement or an accusation, just an observation. Women want to move to higher value men. (and men are not blameless, but alas, I am dating women, so I'm not really analyzing men in this scenario. Needless to say I know how I act in committed relationships).

I trust that people will act on instinct. I believe that people want what makes them happy, and cannot control (for the most part) what makes them happy. The natural forces that cause people to become unhappy in a relationship are uncontrollable. Now, I personally have found that in a committed relationship, that commitment and desire to work out problems is important to me and although I have phases where I may not be as happy as I've been, I know pushing through can lead to happiness.

This is part of my life. Delayed gratification. I exhibit the same behavior in the rest of my life. I'm a business owner and I work hard on writing music. I am still waiting on the payouts, but I know my investments are solid.

Women, on the other hand, from what I've seen and observed, take a different approach. Instead of seeing problems making them unhappy and as something to be overcome, they see unhappiness as evidence of problems that cannot be overcome. They use their feelings to justify reality. "I have fallen out of love, so therefore it must not have been meant to be" kind of thinking.

This, of course, flies in the very face of the idea of commitment-for better or for worse. Here's where women's rights come into play. I don't think it's right for men to say, well women used to be good but now they suck. That's wrong. Instead I say- let's make sure to give them equal rights and opportunities. They are people and deserve to pursue happiness.

But you have to accept the inherent change that implies. If women are given the same rights, marriage as we understand it (and by extension long-term-relationships in general) are no longer really feasible. To give women autonomy is to take away the very thing that made marriage a realistic institution. And because that's wrong, we need to do away with marriage.

Now here's where I disagree with feminists. I think they deserve all the rights they've fought for- but what I dislike

is the general attitude that somehow we owe them something for sex. I am berated and belittled for my desire to have intimacy without commitment. Women enjoy the autonomy that feminism has afforded them, but they still want men the way they were before the movement. And that's wrong.

I owe nothing to women for sex. If it was consensual, it was what it was. The idea that men need to "man up" because they're failing at their roles as husbands completely disregards how feminism has destroyed marriages.

Again, don't get me wrong. I think it was necessary. Feminism was necessary for our culture to move forward. But don't expect the relics from back in the day to continue to benefit you without the sacrifices you were making.

I do not trust women to remain in a relationship or marriage, and have decided not to enter into them.

It doesn't help that I've learned game and realized exactly how/why women feel the way they do. I learned that I can never have a true relationship with equal parts sharing and caring. I would be forever doomed to game a girl, lest I lose her fickle interest.

Feel free to visit my blog: <http://datingamerican.blogspot.com>

Edit: Fixed a bit of wording

I'm going to discuss briefly what my intention is for this subreddit.

I'm Desmond, and I've been active in both the Men's Rights and the Seduction subreddits. They're both wildly popular subs, but both have major failings that I've slowly identified. They both operate subtly under the feminist imperative. Group-think at both tend to fail to grok the importance of coming to terms with objective reality - something the manosphere has termed "taking the red pill."

I haven't seen serious discussion on sexual strategy that goes beyond the pickup.

We've heard the common trope in many men's subreddits: *"Not all women are like that"*

That's true. Don't get me wrong. But something it undermines is honest discussion about evolutionary psychology, and society in terms of what a sexual life is like for a man.

"How is that?" I hear you ask. It's simple. Let's describe a problem. Let's say, for example, When I shower my girlfriend with gifts, she breaks up with me or cheats on me.

The men's rights approach: She was a bad egg, find a better one.

The seduction approach: You were displaying unattractive qualities, no shit she left you.

Ok, score one for reddit.

But wait- Let's say I game properly, and maintain an alpha stance, and keep my girlfriend in my frame. We eventually get married and have kids. She later divorces me and takes everything I've got.

The men's rights approach: The law is against you.

The seduction approach: She was a bad egg, find a better one.

Who scores this time? I argue neither. I argue that love is the myth here- more on that later. But it's important to note, in neither scenario was there decent advice to actually move forward in my life. Both ignore the systematic issues that present themselves in relationships, they ignore the reality of psychology, the reality of the law, and the reality of men and women and their subtleties.

Both subreddits appear to still be operating within the frame that feminism put forward. That *the one for you* is just around the corner, and that courting can work, just so long as you find her and know game.

It's false, and disingenuous.

Let's open discussion here. Let's talk about exactly what it means to be a sexual man in the era of feminism. How do we fulfill our needs sexually? Emotionally? How do we do so without taking unnecessary risks?

In a culture where the only thing standing between you and prison is whether the last girl you fucked decides to lie about rape, these are REAL questions that I think are being ignored.

Welcome.

2

UPVOTES

The Questions that Need to be Asked (and answered!)

25 October 2012 · /r/TheRedPill · Archived copy · Reddit

I have yet to see a serious discussion on sexual strategy that goes beyond the pickup. And although I find men's rights to be eye-opening on a moral and legal ground, I have yet to see serious discussion on how to operate in light of the red-pill information they discuss.

The questions that need to be asked, (and answered) are along these lines:

Should you focus on relationships and/or sex? Is there benefit to exclusivity? How do you keep a marriage together in light of hypergamy? Is there love?

0

UPVOTES

New sub - Serious discussion on sexual strategy that goes beyond the pickup: /r/TheRedPill

25 October 2012 · /r/seduction · Archived copy · Reddit

[removed]

Is marriage beneficial to men?

26 October 2012 · /r/TheRedPill · Archived copy · Reddit

I was debating this question last night with a friend. I had bumped into her at the market, and she commented on a mutual friend we had. One that I have a casual sexual relationship with.

She said, "you know Susan really likes you, you should stop being afraid to commit."

I didn't expect much more from this girl, since this feminist imperative has been a staple in our social diet since at least when I was born. But it made me wonder, because guys did used to value marriage and commitment. So I considered my options:

If I don't commit, I can have sex with whomever I please, including Susan.

If I do commit I can only have sex with Susan.

Evaluating these two statements, I'd argue not committing is in my best interest.

If I commit, I can potentially have children, maybe a family.

If I do not commit, I might still accidentally have children and be responsible for them, but I won't have a family unit.

I considered these two statements, then realized the first statement was missing something:

If I commit, I can potentially have children, maybe a family, **until she determines she can leave, then I have the financial responsibility but no family.**

When you consider both, it seems like having kids is a crapshoot- it works or doesn't, but commitment seems to have very little bearing on the outcome.

So considering that a commitment like marriage is incredibly risky and a financial risk to boot, it would make sense that the risk involved with a marriage completely outweighs the benefit- which in itself isn't terribly different than the benefits of avoiding marriage altogether. Whereas the benefit to avoiding marriage is clearly measurable and involves little risk due to the volatile nature of marriage in the first place.

Is marriage or monogamy beneficial in today's market? Or are these feminist imperatives constructed to ensure maximum benefit for women, secretly shaming men for wanting benefits of their own?

6

UPVOTES

“The one” vs “my one and only” | (Feminism is not a good sexual strategy)

29 October 2012 · /r/TheRedPill · Archived copy · Reddit

<http://dalrock.wordpress.com/2012/10/28/the-one-vs-my-one-and-only/>

11

UPVOTES

Open letter to nice guys [Read: Hey betas, please wait till I'm done on this cock carousel and I've finally hit the wall!]

30 October 2012 · /r/TheRedPill · Archived copy · Reddit

17

UPVOTES

We wouldn't need game if more feminists thought like this...

31 October 2012 · /r/TheRedPill · Archived copy · Reddit

[removed]

10

UPVOTES

How smartphones killed love--

31 October 2012 · /r/TheRedPill · Archived copy · Reddit

It's a bold statement, but most of anything Roosh posts is usually a bit sensationalist.. But in this case he's got a good point. I wouldn't say it's limited to cell phones per se, but the internet culture we live in today as a whole. Here's his post:

Women who own iphones lose the ability to love

<http://feedproxy.google.com/~r/dcb/~3/L-53OIBEH7M/women-who-own-iphones-lose-the-ability-to-love>

And then here's a video I found that might be a bit preachy, but I thought it was an interesting view of this in effect. (not really pointed at game though)

<http://vimeo.com/channels/staffpicks/42857970>

One of the reasons I created this community was because I saw that the /r/seduction community was losing heart. Now, I don't mean to be one of those people who posts "Guuuyyyzzzz, we're losing ourselvesss!!!" posts, so I didn't. That's lame.

I spoke with somebody else who had been in the community a long time, he mirrored my fears, but didn't have an active solution.

I created the red pill because I didn't see a good reddit community to discuss the reality behind game.

Game is a direct response to feminism in our culture. We have to exploit evolutionary psychology because courtship and relationships are out the window, and our culture is teaching the young boys to be servants and the young girls to be men.

But game is not impervious to this feminist imperative. Something I've noticed recently is a continuing trend to re-frame game as self-improvement.

It literally frames the idea of game as "you are not at your best, you need improvement," which appeals to an authority.

If I am not at my best, it needs to be gauged based on a scale. How am I not the best man I can be, unless somebody has a definition of man that I am not living up to.

Which brings me to my point. Game improves a man's ability to navigate the sexual market place. But it got bad stigma.. because game is not in the best interest of feminists' sexual strategy, and since they control public perception (at the moment), they can stigmatize things they don't like.

So some white knights decided, hey- pickup isn't bad. It's not about manipulating women* it's about improving ourselves. It's about making us into guys who are better.

..

..better at pleasing women. We're improving ourselves in the eyes of women. If I were judging my quality, I'd say my beta traits were damn good. But I'm not. So by self-improvement, what they mean is that the world revolves around women and we can't even have a definition without the feminist imperative. That imperative being that we are defined by and serve women.

*Manipulation: Let's face it. Pickup is manipulating women. It's exploiting evolutionary psychology to achieve an end: sex. I would argue that this should not have a negative stigma because wanting sex from the opposite sex is common ground that both genders share. Why would being successful at getting what you want be a point of shame? Ah, yes, feminism says so.

ALL INTERACTIONS ARE A FORM OF MANIPULATION. Every time you speak with somebody you intend on having an effect on their opinion. Right now I am attempting to sway minds or inform you of something. EVERY INTERACTION IS MANIPULATION. Let's bin that word from now on.

I want what I want, and I'll do what it takes to get it. Not because it makes me a better man, but because I have every right to pursue what I want, and fuck you if you want to shame me for it.

9

UPVOTES

"Ultimatums are declarations of powerlessness" | A case study on a beta struggling to open his eyes. - I wish we could have this breakdown on every /r/relationships thread.

2 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill · Archived copy · Reddit

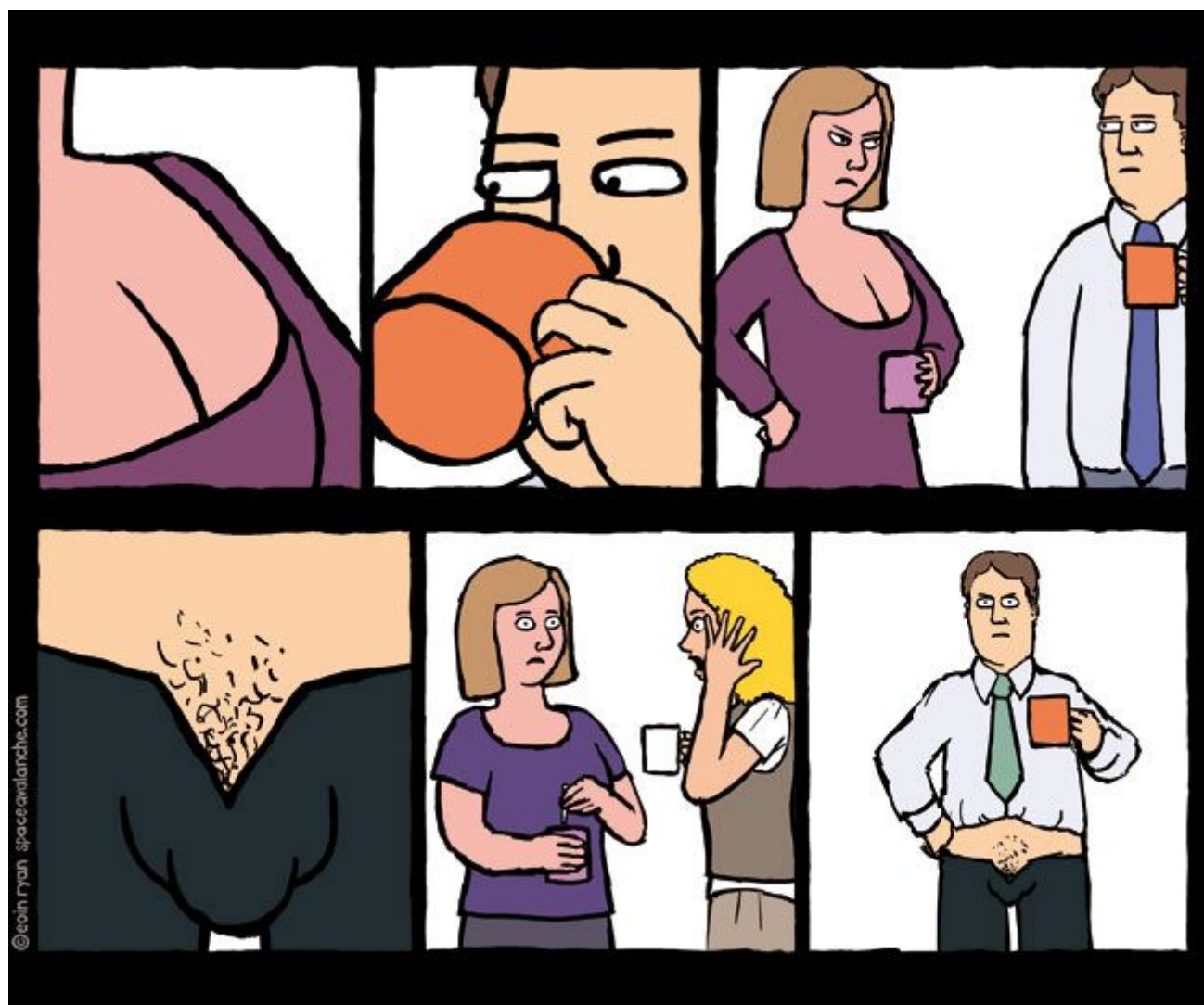
[removed]

964

UPVOTES

I'd like to try this without getting arrested

3 November 2012 · /r/MensRights · Archived copy · Reddit



WeKnowMemes

4

UPVOTES

Why the red pill can be so painful. My experience.

5 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill · Archived copy · Reddit

[removed]

Almost a hundred subscribers! Welcome newcomers.

8 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill · Archived copy · Reddit

Greetings, everybody. Welcome to the red pill. We've got almost a hundred subscribers, in exactly two weeks! This is incredible.

Why have we grown so quickly?

Because there's truth in the red pill. Because men are realizing that the sexual marketplace has shifted away from what we've been taught. Men who grew up over thirty years ago are discovering the world has changed. Men who are still growing up- from the 80s, 90s, and even the last decade, they're starting to realize that what their parents taught them, what television and chick flicks taught them, what church and sunday school taught them... **it's all wrong.**

Our culture has become a feminist culture. A president cannot be elected today without succumbing to the feminist narrative and paying them tribute. How many times has Obama given credit for his manhood to his wife? How many times has the debate hinged on women's pay gap - which is a myth that gets lip service because if you don't you're a misogynist!

I'm not here to parade the concepts of Men's Rights- nor am I here to discuss self-improvement tips that /r/seduction now purports are to make you a better man, *not get laid more often.*

I am here to say, for better or for worse, the frame around public discourse is a feminist frame, and we've lost our identity because of it.

But this isn't the end of the world. The world is changing, but men are still part of it. We just need to make sure we're changing with it.

It's too easy to blame feminism for our troubles.

Men, our happiness is our responsibility. Culture has always shifted, it's dynamic and fluid. It has never and will never stay still.

Feminism was inevitable. Equal rights are something I strongly am in support of. For men and women.

Women have the right to pursue happiness. Nobody should tell them otherwise. **Maximizing happiness is the goal of every living creature on this planet.**

Men, we need to recognize that since women are *rightfully* seeking out happiness, evolutionary psychology is more relevant today than ever in the past century. (and possibly longer). We no longer run the show. And I, for one, don't disagree that marriage had to change if we were to see equal rights.

But now it's time to get serious and realize that our strategy needs to change. **Feminism is a sexual strategy.** It puts women into the best position they can find, to select mates, to determine when they want to switch mates, to locate the best dna possible, and to garner the most resources they can individually achieve.

The Red Pill is men's sexual strategy. Reality is happening, and we need to make sure that we adjust our strategy accordingly.

Welcome to the red pill. It's a difficult pill to swallow, understanding that everything you were taught, everything you were lead to believe is a lie. But once you learn it, internalize it, and start living your new life, it gets better.

As an introduction to the topic, I want to outline what our focus is here at /r/theredpill.

Mastering Game

Game is an important portion of a sexual strategy. A lot of you probably came here from /r/seduction and are probably wondering why we'd need a new subreddit if one dedicated to game already exists. The reason is simple:

Game is a facet of The Red Pill's sexual strategy. Determining good game is impossible to do so without first understanding the context given by The Red Pill's framework. Something I keep seeing over on the seduction subreddit is a problem taking over most relationship and sex forums: the desire to feminize the discussion (basically making it sound politically correct if read by a female).

Yes, game got a bad reputation from girls who demonize manipulation. This is because game is an effective strategy against their own sexual strategy. I believe women's opposition to game can be attributed to the unconscious factors in women's sexual strategy (Please do read [Schedules of Mating](#)

When women started becoming vocal about their opposition to game, that's when men decided it would be necessary to make game more politically correct. "Oh, we're not here to manipulate women to have sex with us- we're here to become better men!"

And thus, the female imperative took over game. When men think they must define their own sexual strategy in a way that best delivers results to the female sexual strategy, you know your own strategy will suffer! In a game of chess, do I politely not take out the oppositions' queen in hopes not to offend or win the game?

Defining the Strategy

Because of the necessity to have good game, we must define what good game is. A large portion of Red Pill discussion revolves around evolutionary psychology. Understanding the facets of this psychology are key to developing a good sexual strategy. Because this strategy is useful not only in gaining the attention of the opposite sex, but continuing relationships, having children, and maximizing your own happiness throughout life, I'm going to argue that defining the strategy outside of just "good game" is an important facet of Red Pill Discussion.

Acknowledging Reality

Finally, I think our focus should always remain on ensuring that we challenge the reality we perceive and discuss precisely and objectively whether or not our beliefs line up with the testable results we can replicate. I am a firm believer that potential success can only be maximized by maximizing your knowledge of the factors surrounding your success. Keeping your eyes closed and ignoring evidence and facts will not benefit you. Opening your eyes and acknowledging everything no matter how good, bad, or painful it may seem, is instrumental in making decisions that will lead to the happiest, most successful outcomes.

8

UPVOTES

Must Read: The Manipulated Man

12 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill · Archived copy · Reddit

[removed]

7
UPVOTES

The misconception that red pill is just misogyny.

16 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill · Archived copy · Reddit

13

UPVOTES

Understanding the transformation into taking the Red Pill

19 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill · Archived copy · Reddit

8

UPVOTES

Online Dating as a Female Ego Boost

19 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill · Archived copy · Reddit

[removed]

10

UPVOTES

The comedy of female hypergamy [NSFW - Nudity]]

20 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill · Archived copy · Reddit

<http://theracerx.wordpress.com/2012/07/15/the-comedy-of-female-hypergamy/>

6

UPVOTES

Shedding unnecessary weight..

23 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill · Archived copy · Reddit

I realized that I keep a lot of female friends around that I would hook up with given the right circumstances. These friends remain on facebook or occasionally I see them at events or functions, and they're remnants of the old life. The plugged in life, where I thought, I'll just act cool until the time is right.

But every time I see their face on facebook, I get that frustrated urge. Every time.

So this week, during the holidays, I decided to trim down the fat.

I told each one individually point blank that I'm taking them out.

And it's funny, because most of them declined.

And I expected that. They only know the beta me. It just occurred to me that keeping them around wasn't doing me any favors. So pushing this issue solved the question:

If they say yes, then finally! If they say no, they weren't interested and waiting around isn't going to make them more interested.

Win/win, there's literally no reason not to do this.

Single men of theredpill, I challenge you, shed your unnecessary weight, break the ties that are holding you to your blue pill days.

9

UPVOTES

The Female Self-Esteem Crisis « The Private Man

28 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill · Archived copy · Reddit

1

UPVOTE

This is what's driving men to go their own way. How many of us identified with this? [User comment on Dalrock]

29 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill · Archived copy · Reddit

[removed]

Focusing on strategy - What do we do in light of the Red Pill Truth?

29 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill · Archived copy · Reddit

We have a lot of posts here regarding the problems of today. I'm sure a lot of us follow blogs like rationalmale and dalrock, M3 ,and so on... and they're all very effective at highlighting the problem with the sexual market today (mainly being stacked against men).

But what's your strategy in light of this?

I'll share my current strategy and maybe you all can share yours. See if there are any good ideas here.

My Strategy

I am in my late twenties, great job, career, business owner, and involved in some local politics. I usually have no trouble gaming chicks when I meet them in the right surroundings (though around Boston, I'm finding chicks to be bitchier and more entitled than even 4 years ago).

My plan is to continue fucking every girl I game, keep a few good ones around non-exclusively as friends with benefits, but to NEVER settle down or be monogamous.

People are going to say my next bit here is crazy: I see commitment as the final shit test. Think about it. Girls are crazy hypergamous. I learned this the hard way. Girls have no drive for commitment, they're yours until they're not. Even top game can't avoid this truth. I don't care much for spending a lot of time gaming one chick in the hopes she won't move on to another guy. I see commitment and monogamy as one thing: Missing opportunities while the girl continues shopping. If the right circumstances present themselves, she'll be gone in a heartbeat.

So what is commitment? I think it's a shit test. Once you commit, she loses the amount of respect she'd otherwise have for you. She doesn't need to work at you, she controls the frame. Even if you're alpha as fuck, she knows she got to call the shot.

Back in the day, that was ok. Marriage still lasted, and you could still be a good husband or long term partner. But today, with no control on hypergamy, and hypergamy in our culture is more or less glorified, it takes very little for a woman to decide to move on.

Since the inevitable always happens, I have decided that staying with one girl will never work. It limits my options and puts me at a disadvantage. More importantly, never committing gives you a seriously high SMV.

I will admit there have been long-term fuck buddies who eventually 'break-up' with me when they realize I'm not going to commit. But I don't see it as a con, since I'm too busy with my harem.

I would've entered marriage if we still lived in the culture my parents were in when they got married, and I might have entertained kids. It seems today, this is too much of a risk, and so I am planning within the year to get a vasectomy.

I read this- I think on Roosh's blog, or maybe rationalmale, but it struck home. **In today's culture, my parents would never have gotten married.**

18

UPVOTES

Rules for Single Women (Somewhat humorous, but pretty accurate)

30 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill · Archived copy · Reddit

<http://theprivateman.wordpress.com/2011/02/18/rules-for-single-women/>

21

UPVOTES

Feminism is the dominant ideology of our age, and learning that women are attracted to men who lead them is tantamount to crimethink. It doesn't matter that it is true; entertaining thoughts which counter feminism is a terrifying prospect.

3 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill · Archived copy · Reddit

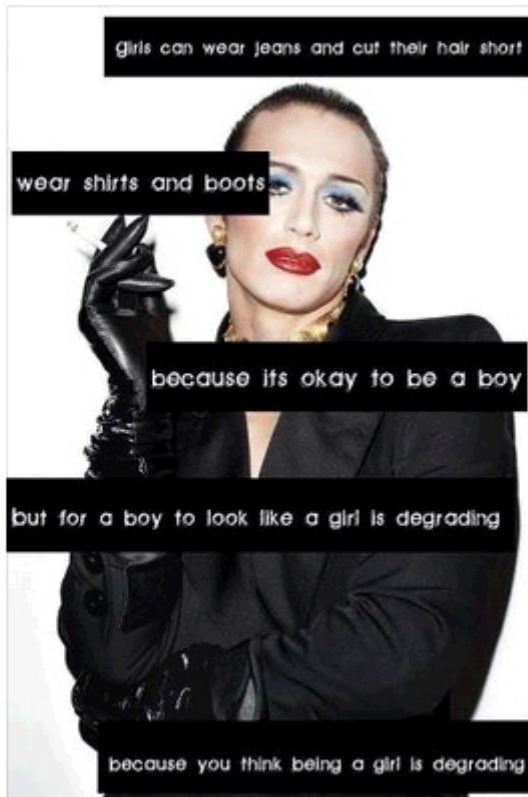
<http://dalrock.wordpress.com/2012/12/02/a-secret-the-kgb-couldnt-have-kept/>

1,636
UPVOTES

Women are the victim, no matter who the victim is!

5 December 2012 · /r/MensRights · Archived copy · Reddit

shared Gay, Lesbian, Bisexual, Transgender, Straight Alliance's photo.



Like · Comment · Share · 40 minutes ago · 2

So as a guy, I can't wear what I want... and you're the victim?
a few seconds ago · Like

18

UPVOTES

The Broken Gender Social Contract - "The masculine attracts the feminine. The feminine attracts the masculine. Red Pill men know this."

6 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill · Archived copy · Reddit

13

UPVOTES

One of the most effective social conventions the feminine imperative ever established was disqualifying those critical of it from ever having credibility about it.

6 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill · Archived copy · Reddit

4

UPVOTES

Mother puts baby up for adoption, father has no idea. Father wants the child back, gets court order, adoptive Utah family won't abide by it. Says this adoption is "a righteous desire blessed to fruition by God". [x-post from atheism]

6 December 2012 · /r/MensRights · Archived copy · Reddit

http://www.reddit.com/r/atheism/comments/14dw5j/mother_puts_baby_up_for_adoption_father_has_no/

10

UPVOTES

Managing Hypergamy | Manning Up Smart

11 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill · Archived copy · Reddit

[removed]

8

UPVOTES

Guy wants to qualify for girl's intimacy, girl knows this, but isn't attracted to the guy for the exact reason he is qualifying himself...Girl plays 'friend'...Guy...initiates intimacy and girl falls back on Let's Just be Friends. Guy believes he still needs to qualify more and the cycle repeats.

11 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill · Archived copy · Reddit

2

UPVOTES

Feminism isn't the only group doing damage- Men's Rights encourages feminizing men in the name of equal rights...

18 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill · Archived copy · Reddit

15
UPVOTES

There's a reason to be angry « The Antidate
18 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill · Archived copy · Reddit

<http://theantidate.wordpress.com/2012/12/18/theres-a-reason-to-be-angry/>

83

UPVOTES

My list of preemptive steps I take to avoid legal trouble - By a man in the dating scene

18 December 2012 · /r/MensRights · Archived copy · Reddit

Say what you want about my life style, I enjoy hookups. Usually not one night stands, typically short flings with one or two women at a time. Doesn't matter. I'm well within my rights to do so.

But here comes legal trouble. As everybody on this forum is already aware, there is a legal imbalance, and I'm putting myself at considerable risk. Here's what I've done to minimize my risk. I recommend you all do the same (no matter how trustworthy your gal pal might be).

Step 1. I tell every girl before we have sex that I have had a vasectomy. (This isn't true, but I am planning on getting one when I can afford it.) Obviously use a condom. This step prevents her from considering a false pregnancy scare on you- or, if she's banging other dudes, makes sure she doesn't consider trying to get you to pay for one of the other guy's offspring.

Step 2. After a night of coitus, make sure to ask her to text you when she's home safe. This will give you a text record of when she's no longer near you. (Cannot be intimidated physically).

Step 3. In response to the "I'm home safe" text, ask if she enjoyed last night? (via text) Add winky face. If she is ambiguous or unclear, ask another question like "what was your favorite part?"

Now you have proof that she wasn't raped, remembers the night, and enjoyed the time. With a small added benefit of lesser chance of false pregnancy allegations.

Any other ideas? Please don't say "try only having sex with people you can trust." Frankly, in this legal climate, you should trust **NOBODY**. Because at the end of the day, **EVERY SINGLE WOMAN HAS THE ABILITY TO RUIN YOUR LIFE**.

EDIT So a lot of people are saying I should just sort out the bad ones. That my selection process is to blame for false rape accusations.

To be clear, I've dated a woman for 3 years exclusively and was very close to her. During the breakup, things got bitter and she threatened to accuse me of rape.

She didn't follow through, thank god, but this is basically my point. Legally, we have **ZERO** protection from it, no matter what the circumstances. Trying to shame me for enjoying hookups is ignoring the point. Not to mention, it tries to shoulder the blame on me for something these women are doing. I should feel free to have consensual sex with whomever I please without the worry of a false accusation costing me my job and jail time.

0

UPVOTES

Conversation on /MensRights about protecting yourself against false rape allegations, response is "If you don't want to get in trouble for rape... make sure you don't rape anyone." WTF?

19 December 2012 · /r/MensRights · Archived copy · Reddit

http://www.reddit.com/r/MensRights/comments/152qgo/my_list_of_preemptive_steps_i_take_to_avoid_legal/c7j0oy9

17

UPVOTES

The Decline Of American Women

19 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill · Archived copy · Reddit

11

UPVOTES

What do we find attractive? « The Antidate

20 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill · Archived copy · Reddit

154

UPVOTES

Guy gets cause on "kiss-cam" with woman who isn't his date, he handles it well, redditor gives full red pill breakdown.

21 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill · Archived copy · Reddit

<http://i.minus.com/ibpt2nmUGuBzw7.gif>

15

UPVOTES

Thread about what the "dark" part of "dark side" PUA is removed from /r/askseddit. There will be no red pill discussion today, seddit.

22 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill · Archived copy · Reddit

Putting aside that I don't really think there's a dark side (I think all sexual strategy is amoral) I assume the dark side is using pickup techniques to string along women and lie to them about pending commitment. I'm not sure that's even a real thing, because anybody with proper game neither needs to lie nor string anybody along.

But let's put that issue aside...

A Seddit Mod (same on askseddit) decided the thread needed to be deleted because it was too trollable- too politically incorrect to begin with.

This is how they deal with asking the hard questions. Seddit will only discuss sexual strategy if it does not superficially anger the feminist gods.

Do you hear that?

Seddit moderates their discussion to serve the feminine imperative. They're afraid of gaining negative attention from women and blue pill men.

Let's have a moment of silence for the fall of a great male refuge. The Red Pill has been growing steam for a while because of this behavior, but I think this is really the nail in the coffin.

Edit: Correction, it was posted and removed from the main seddit sub

Hey all, and welcome new comers. We've seen our numbers increase steadily, which is good. There is a serious need for red-pill wisdom, and we're here to discuss.

One fear that a lot of people have as we grow in numbers is the risk of losing our signal in the noise. As a subreddit gets more popular, we do risk posts that detract from our original intention.

Some subreddits are rather open about what content they allow.

We will not be that sort of subreddit. I have already removed quite a few posts that serve only to derail conversation. So I think a list of rules is in order.

Posting Submission Rules

-New submissions must be related to sexual strategy, events that affect sexual strategy, theories about sexual strategy, or stories confirming (or challenging) current theories of sexual strategy.

-Absolutely **no** direct link screenshots. If you must post a screenshot of a comment, include it as part of your written post. Do not make it your main link.

-No Memes

Posting Comments Rules

Our discussion is not meant to be just an echo chamber, we absolutely encourage discussion that challenges commonly held beliefs. That is the core of the red pill: challenging what we know.

That being said, if you're new here and haven't read the sidebar, there's a good chance that what you want to say has already been heard and we don't really care to argue it. Some of the opinions and ideas we have here may seem a bit shocking at first if you aren't familiar with our theories. Let me be clear:

Our theories are well thought out, backed by evolutionary psychology, and are regularly confirmed by the behaviors we witness. One of the most astounding parts of the red pill is meeting new people here from other parts of the world... **who all report the same behavior we've witnessed ourselves.** There is REAL truth to the info we're compiling. Attempts to label it misogyny completely misses the point. We do not focus on women as the enemy and consider insults to hurl. Instead, we see women as our goal, and focus on theories as to why they behave the way they do, and how we should behave in light of this information.

If you attempt to "creep" shame, call out misogyny, or otherwise attempt to derail conversation because the information here is shocking to you, it will tell us one thing: You haven't even attempted to understand why and how we've arrived at our conclusions.

Any post that does this will be immediately deleted. A moderator may post a test article for you to read and discuss to prove you are not here to troll. If you fail the test, you may be banned.

We have no interest in becoming an echo chamber, and we don't mind dissenting viewpoints. But if it derails conversation, we will take action. If you're worried you might derail conversation, lurk more.

Since we're still a small group, and from what I've seen, we're all very in-tuned to the red pill, I'm opening discussion to discuss the merit of my rules, suggest new ones, or suggest changes to these. As we grow, the average focus of new members will broaden, so I'd like to get these cemented before then. Thanks!

15

UPVOTES

"Women willfully create the beta class of men, and willfully keep them in the dark about there even being another class, and work hard to deny class mobility.... they make a coordinated concerted effort to do so, and strongly oppose any countermeasures."

24 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill · Archived copy · Reddit

8

UPVOTES

Dennis took the red pill, "It's always sunny in Philadelphia"

26 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill · Archived copy · Reddit

3

UPVOTES

How the feminine imperative “just happens”. | Dalrock

27 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill · Archived copy · Reddit

4

UPVOTES

"Here we see an all too common theme of the feminine imperative; using men to settle a score between women." - Too Hot | Rational Male

27 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill · Archived copy · Reddit

[removed]

17

UPVOTES

Ask Women Experiment

28 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill · Archived copy · Reddit

So we saw Tokyo's stint in

http://www.reddit.com/r/TheRedPill/comments/15k7wg/its_threads_like_this_that_remind_of_why_game/

And that got me wandering through the askwomen sub.

My god, it's terrible. Nowhere else is there such a great collection of terrible advice and ideas. It's astounding how obvious it is to me now, but the guys over there are eating it up! These women will give you everything you need to hang yourself.

This goes without saying, but never ask a woman for advice. She genuinely will never give you advice that will help you. Always listen to a woman's actions, not words. (This mostly applies to matters of the heart, but on the whole, I apply it to my whole life)

But that got me to thinking. This is a great resource. What are some good questions we could ask over there to test some of our red pill theories?

9

UPVOTES

/r/askreddit: "Reddit, how many people have you slept with? Do you find this number to be low or high?"

28 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill · Archived copy · Reddit

Just saw this one over on askreddit, couldn't pass it up. (I have done some research on past comments of following users to confirm their gender)

Male

Zero. Considering my lack of sexual prowess, I'm surprised I haven't managed to fuck a negative number of people. [\[Link\]](#)

Translation: Cannot have sex, does not have say in matter.

Eight. I feel this is a respectable number for a guy recovering from hereditary Mormonism. [\[Link\]](#)

Translation: I recognize it as a low number, it would be higher if I had control (maybe sooner).

Seven. Three of which were named Kate, wtf. [\[link\]](#)

Translation: Didn't really answer how he felt about it, but it's still low

0, but, you know, I'm 15, so it's right where I want to be. [\[Link\]](#)

Translation: It's low, but blame my age! (Compared to girls' sexual activity at that age, still below average).

Female

twelve. it's not the number that bothers me, it's that half of them were gross. [\[Link\]](#)

Translation: No problem with high number of partners, upset with quality of partners. See: Hypergamy

29 year old female; 13 partners. I slept with who I wanted. I think "the right number of people" is relative. I regret nothing. [\[Link\]](#)

Translation: Average slightly above one guy a year since 18. Again, no shame for high number, perhaps even rationalization "regret nothing."

Two, both long-term relationships. Definitely low compared with other people, but just right for me. [\[Link\]](#)

Translation: Long term relationships = less variety.

I pretty well stopped there, but you know where the trend is going.

Here's the point:

Women gave numbers, and excuses for the numbers (too high or just right). Men gave numbers, and expressed a desire for higher numbers that they have been unable to achieve.

Women have access to sex when they want it, where ever they want it. Women show their hypergamous tendencies though rationalization by trying to specify the *quality* of the guys they fuck, downplaying the quantity. In one case above, trying to use both to downplay eachother!

Men do not have this success. Men have lower counts. Men have to work for sex. Each man expresses a desire to have sex with more people but shows the inability to be circumstances outside their control.

Just interesting data.

8

UPVOTES

What if hot whores were cheap, legal, and clean? « Random Xpat Rantings

31 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill · Archived copy · Reddit

33

UPVOTES

A very insightful analysis of the nature of relationships - "Man affections vs boy affections"

31 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill · Archived copy · Reddit

20
UPVOTES

An Amazing Manosphere Blog You've Never Seen

2 January 2013 · /r/TheRedPill · Archived copy · Reddit

21

UPVOTES

This is too painful to read...Somebody asked askwomen about The Solomon Group pdf..

2 January 2013 · /r/TheRedPill · Archived copy · Reddit

28

UPVOTES

How Black America Has Predicted Our Future

3 January 2013 · /r/TheRedPill · Archived copy · Reddit

6

UPVOTES

[Mod] 550 Subscribers in just over a month

3 January 2013 · /r/TheRedPill · Archived copy · Reddit

We've been lurking in the shadows, midst all the blue pill chatter, just waiting for a place to call our own.

The surprisingly level on which new comers here are already engaged in the red pill means that this movement, these theories, are already taking hold. The red pill subreddit is newest to the manosphere, but surely won't be the least.

Gentlemen, we are seriously on to something.

A request - throughout your normal routine, keep your eyes open for a potential red-piller, somebody who might be just on the brink, just discovering something new. Look out for guys who may have just gotten shitty relationship advice from a woman, or just got dumped yet again. Watch for these guys, and kindly direct them here.

There is a lot of resistance in the world, and I find it foolhardy to engage in pointless arguments with white knights and feminists. But you can easily extract people from terrible situations and introduce them to the red pill.

Mark my words, by the end of 2013, we will have at least 10,000 subscribers.

12

UPVOTES

Friends, I am stepping down.

4 January 2013 · /r/TheRedPill · Archived copy · Reddit

Thanks for the great month.. this place has really grown and I'm excited for its future. Unfortunately due to circumstances I won't be bringing up here I am officially stepping down as a moderator and will no longer take part in any way with this community.

But don't worry.. I leave you in the very capable hands of /u/redpillschool

I have been talking with him over the past few weeks and he is more than prepared to continue taking the community in the same direction.

So long, and thanks for a memorable experience.

Do PPD Debaters miss the point of personal philosophy?

23 May 2014 · /r/PurplePillDebate · Archived copy · Reddit

Hi there, pk here. Been on a bit of a hiatus, only to come back and discover that reddit has been taken over by this new phenomenon and there are dozens of "red pill" subs. Quite an interesting turn of events!

This sub specifically interests me, because it seems to me many debaters here really are missing the point of personal philosophies.

I was just in a small debate about what women like/don't like, and something struck me. The person I was debating was certain that I simply didn't have any proof that my assertions were correct, or that adherence to their conclusions would lead to success, citing my lack of scientific approach or peer reviewed study.

What intrigued me about this was the irony of such a suggestion. In our personal lives, we all use heuristic reasoning and deduction to make personal decisions. All of us do it. Not because we're imperfect creatures or hate science, but because we would be immobilized and crippled by indecision if we didn't.

This is a common approach, to try things and adjust your approach when results aren't as intended.

The problem I'm seeing here is an outright dismissal of red pill conclusions by the opposition because the conclusions, understandings, and beliefs are not backed by peer reviewed studies and are clearly counter-cultural.

But the problem with disagreeing with our conclusions based on this is that you've got just as little proof for any decisions you make as the proof we do for ours! Treating a woman one way verses our way are both stabs in the dark with nothing more than some recent cultural endorsements.

Can we have a conversation debating the merits of certain ideas, instead of whether or not they have the proper scientific backing?

Is it possible that this sub (PPD) exists solely because the opposition does not understand this is the greater context of the entire /r/theredpill ?

COMMENTS

So I've never had a girl tell me to beg her to come over before...

248 upvotes · 10 October 2012 · /r/seduction

sweetheart a man never begs for a sure thing.

Haha, holy shit. Brilliant.

My girlfriend's thoughts on game

119 upvotes · 22 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Pick up artists get a bad rep because it seems fraudulent, but really we're making positive changes in our lives to be the kind of person women are attracted to. That's why if done correctly, game should be undetectable! If she says, "oh no, you didn't game me.. I was actually attracted to you.." that translates to *your game was so tight she thought you were natural*.

The point is, it's not tricking girls into going out with you using magic phrases. It's knowing (and pushing) all the buttons that girls like. I don't know why it gets such bad press when realistically it's delivering exactly what girls like.

How to ask for a FWB?

97 upvotes · 10 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Have sex.

Don't commit.

Continue to game.

Don't bring up relationships.

If she asks for a relationship, just say you're not really into relationships at the moment. I use this "I understand if you want to stop seeing me."

Keep your game tight. If you play it right, she'll still seek out your cock.

If not, go to the bar.

Repeat.

Edit: To make sure I'm clear- NEVER ASK FOR A FWB SETUP. It'll trip her slut alarm and she'll never fuck you again.

Bars Have Become Venues for Friends to Hang out vs. Singles to Hook Up

62 upvotes · 12 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Wine aisle openers:

-Excuse me, do you know if this wine is any good?

-Oh, good, another wine drinker- I need help. What wine goes with chicken?

-There are so many wines, how do you choose?

Once you do that, you can start conversation. Drop tidbits see if they ask you questions.

"Oh, where I'm from there aren't this many choices!" (see if she'll ask where you're from *IOI*)

"When I was traveling, abroad, all the wine had different names!" (see if she asks where *IOI*)

Bars Have Become Venues for Friends to Hang out vs. Singles to Hook Up

59 upvotes · 12 October 2012 · /r/seduction

My experience in Boston. Though not impossible, it's exhausting and less fruit for the labor. I almost entirely day game these days. Grocery stores are goldmines. This is probably entirely out of roosh's daygame- but I just sit in the wine aisle and chat with everybody who stops by.

(Edit: To be clear- it looks like i'm just browsing, and the people stopping by have no idea I've been there long)

How do you handle asking a girl if she's clean?

56 upvotes · 12 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Condoms. Her answer will be a lie if she's not anyway.

Club Bitches

46 upvotes · 30 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Sometimes I wish the subtleties of my conversations weren't lost in translation. I agree with what you're saying, but would like to clarify-

I dropped a few jokes in with a smile and very funny tone. The fact is that they were looking to be offensive. When I said the drinks line, I was being playful. Most girls react to that one playfully.

These girls were downright bitches, and acknowledged it.

Edit: Also I admit I could've attempted to diffuse, but I think after running into enough of this style of girl (they're not all like this), my tolerance for trying is low. Their lack of social skills does not make me want to over-compensate. No matter how laid I might be able to get doing so.

"If she's still standing next to you, you're doing fine"

43 upvotes · 1 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Out of curiosity, how does the silence dynamic work when you're doing the approaching? I find that if I allow much silence at all they would start looking at me like.. uh okk... so are you done?

Granted this is sometimes when the bitch shield is still up.

I find silence is fine once they start flirting or laughing back.

Scam website allows anybody to post people as potential predators, offers name removal for \$100. Site is full of men.

41 upvotes · 4 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

husbands of prominent feminists.

Hmmm.. haven't they already been through enough? :P

Game Against Alpha Joe

41 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

It's not PC to ask dollar amounts. This guy was trying to get into a shitting contest.

Woman wins 10k for lying about rape

39 upvotes · 8 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

Not passing the ketchup? What a *creep*.

The Alpha Bitch

39 upvotes · 4 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Thanks for the vote of confidence. Hearing the positive results here, I'm confident in my game. I will continue to push forward. Bitches be damned.

TRP: A History

37 upvotes · 24 October 2016 · /r/TheRedPill

I'm not dead. I pop in occasionally.

Tips for college game?

35 upvotes · 11 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Have a catch phrase. Something like "pop pop!" and gesture your hands in the air like the roof is coming off.

20 Ways to Be More Assertive and Get What You Want

34 upvotes · 25 October 2012 · /r/seduction

End a friendship with a girl that you don't want to be "just friends" with. This sounds harsh but hear me out. This is for when you've already shown your intentions and she's not feeling it. Rather than stick around hoping she'll change her mind...

Take it one step further. Be ready to do my way or the highway on anything (within reason). If she wants a relationship on her terms (say for instance holding out on sex), walk away.

This is always easier if you've got other plates spinning.

My girlfriend's thoughts on game

34 upvotes · 22 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Exactly. Speaking of which, what are you doing later?

Club Bitches

33 upvotes · 30 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Thanks! I try to post experiences that are unique and perhaps beneficial to the community. The ones that I close are actually rather boring. :P

Scam website allows anybody to post people as potential predators, offers name removal for \$100. Site is full of men.

30 upvotes · 4 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

From the FAQ: Thinking about suing us? Read this first:

The Law You Need To Know - The Communications Decency Act

Because we will not remove reports, PotentialPredators.com has been sued on many occasions based on the content which our users have created and posted. If you are considering suing PotentialPredators.com because of a profile which you claim is defamatory, you should be aware that to date, PotentialPredators.com has never lost

such a case. This is because of a federal law called the Communications Decency Act or "CDA", 47 U.S.C. § 230. Because this important law is not well known, we want to take a moment to explain the law, and to also explain that the filing of frivolous lawsuits can have serious consequences for those who file them, both parties and their attorneys.

Where do you guys find 'relationship-type' women?

29 upvotes · 27 June 2012 · /r/seduction

Ah- but there is a difference! And you're right, not exactly different women, just a different attitude based on where they are. If you approach a woman at a bar, she'll see you as another dude hitting on her, and she'll put up the bitch shield. Trying to upgrade to relationship from that point is an uphill battle, one that 50 guys are climbing and she knows it. She hasn't paid for a drink in years.

Then you approach a woman at a bookstore and day-game her. You end up chatting about common interests and books, she is surprised about your confidence in a book store. You've immediately put yourself apart from the other slobs who keep hitting on her and buying her drinks at the bar. You're in a different category in her mind, and your climb to the top is short and unaffected by other dudes.

And they're the same woman. That's why women at bars aren't good. Not because the women aren't good- it's because the women aren't good at the bars.

"Men get treated like s****" - Female to male transexual. Thought this was interesting.

28 upvotes · 24 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

Somewhere here there's a joke about women intercepting male packages...

The Alpha Bitch

26 upvotes · 4 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Thanks. I know I turned it confrontational. I'm perhaps bitter. But I gamed a lot of chicks that night and it went well. My question is- to game, or not to game? She had just such a shit attitude I didn't even want to game her.

I feel a little like I've taken a play out of roosh's handbook, but I didn't let this one slide.

[FR] Asked out a girl from class, ejected awkwardly

25 upvotes · 27 June 2012 · /r/seduction

I always use this line "You have a boyfriend? Well he's certainly not invited..."

My girlfriend's thoughts on game

24 upvotes · 22 May 2012 · /r/seduction

If you feel uncomfortable making personal changes to become more successful in life, then I understand when you:

- Didn't dress for the job interview and didn't get the job.
- Didn't exercise and died young with a heart attack.
- Continued to pick your nose in public and never landed a girlfriend.
- Didn't study for any tests and failed out of college.

Wait, don't these seem like common sense? Why yes, yes they do.

Being yourself vs Being Alpha

23 upvotes · 4 October 2012 · /r/seduction

When they say be yourself, what they mean is, don't hide your personality because you're embarrassed or shy.

What they don't mean is embrace your shyness.

If you'd normally make a lame joke when somebody says something, don't hide it because there's a girl present. Go for it.

But you know, shut the fuck up about star wars. Don't be that much yourself. Not until you've established yourself at least.

How do I become a better wingman and shift the spotlight away from myself?

23 upvotes · 12 April 2012 · /r/seduction

"Haaaaave you met Ted?" Then walk away.

The "Bitch Shield" is just a screener

22 upvotes · 7 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Mother Hens. Ahahaha, I run into these a lot. Cockblocking girlfriends. I was chatting with a girl who was pretty friendly saturday night, and her friend called out to her and told her to come sit with her boyfriend. I was like, bitch, I think your friend can handle herself.

There's a serious control issue going on there.

Dealing with The Cock-Blocking Girlfriend

21 upvotes · 10 April 2012 · /r/seduction

(cont..) The girls looked at me puzzled. "I don't do Mondays? What? Are you serious? It's 'What's up doc?'"

"Doesn't ring a bell. I'm pretty certain it's the Monday one." I said with a quizzical look and a small smirk.

The cute girl laughed as the cock-block girlfriend dragged her away to find the next clue.

I was doing well with the cute girl, but at some point this evening, I needed to isolate her. That friend isn't going to let her have any fun.

After the hunt was over, we gathered inside and counted bottles. I actually didn't find too many, but I managed to convince the girls to share a couple bottles. The friend was starting to loosen up, but she continued to try to create a physical barrier between myself and her cute friend.

During the conversation, I eventually gleaned both of their names. The cute one I was after was named Lisa, and the cock-blocking friend was Jessie.

Despite the rapport I was developing with Lisa, every couple of minutes Jessie would interrupt and physically turn Lisa to make sure she wasn't facing me. She was trying to forcefully stop our conversations. I decided something needed to be done, so I interrupted as they were chatting quietly into each others' ears.

"I can tell secrets too." I loudly whispered as I put my hand on the small of Lisa's back and leaned in.

"Oh can you?" was the collective response.

"Not really, I was just trying to get you to let me in on the big secret."

"Oh well it's not for you." Jessie's face was no longer scrunched with the bitchy vibe she started with, but she was still giving serious amounts of attitude. I needed to get her to let up.

"I'm sorry, I think I've forgotten your name." I gestured towards Jessie.

"What? How could you?"

"It's Ashley, right?"

"No!"

"Are you sure? I'm right like 90% of the time with that name."

"Are you kidding me?"

"No! There are a lot of Ashleys in the world. I'm correct a staggering amount of the time with that guess."

She frowned and gave me a stern but more playful look. She wasn't talking about the Ashley tidbit. She was asking if I really forgot her name.

"I'm just kidding though, I know you're a Thelma." I smirked.

Her eyes grew wide. "Do I look like a THELMA to you?" She pointed at her hair as if to say Thelmas don't have hair like this!

I chuckled, "Ok ok, that's pretty ridiculous- even for me. Are you sure you're not Ashley?"

She punched my shoulder and picked up a small bottle of vodka and gestured to Lisa and I that it was time to do a shot.

The conversation continued in various directions over the next twenty minutes until eventually the girls took off for the bathroom.

On their way out, a guy started chatting with Jessie, and I found my opportunity to get Lisa alone.

"So you've been flirting with me all night." I opened.

"What? No... You!"

"I'm just wondering when you're going to make it official. Are you taking me out on a date or what?" I smiled.

"I'm an old fashioned girl, I don't take guys out."

"You're old fashioned?" I had remembered part of our conversation earlier she had mentioned that she was doing a lot of house work that week. "You can't be old fashioned! You do house work! You're an independent lady!"

"I am old fashioned when it comes to guys..."

"Well that seems a little sexist! Here I thought you were progressive and all for equality. But really you just want to keep the man down!"

It was a subtle joke, but she needed to qualify herself. "No look!" She put her hands up to my face. "My hands are all worn from all the house work! I AM progressive! I can do man things too!"

Since I had been subtly touching the side of her arm and the small of her back as we chatted for the past hour and a half, so she wasn't even a little surprised when I grabbed her hand to inspect more closely.

"Oh, you're right. You are definitely a hard worker. Though, something's wrong here."

"What? What's wrong?"

"Well, I don't mean to brag, but I'm really good at palm reading and there's something off."

She widened her eyes in anticipation. Girls cannot resist palm reading. There's an egotistical component of palm reading which feeds directly into the pleasure center of the brain. It's an opportunity to hear compliments.

"I see a few different lines here. This is your life line, it says you'll live another seventy years. Boy howdy!"

"I don't want to live that long. I'll kill myself before then."

"Well, according to your palm, you'll be unsuccessful at that." I smiled and looked up, she was thoroughly enjoying the reading, or the touching, or probably both.

She insisted that I continue.

"Here's where things look a little weird. This is your love line and .. it's just.. well it doesn't look good."

I'm sure she knew I wasn't a palm reader, but the look on her face could've fooled me. I had stumbled on something that may have convinced her I knew the future.

"It's looking like your sex life is lacking.. "

Game Against Alpha Joe

21 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I agree. I don't understand the number of people commenting on reddit that we're over-thinking.

I think it's probably the same brand of people who see chess players and assume they play by feel.. by soul. It doesn't happen that way.

Sedditors are like chess players. We have to probe each possible option and anticipate possible outcomes. In order to successfully get the outcome we're looking for, we have to be 5 steps ahead at all times.

It's an issue of cognitive capacity, though I think it can be learned. But for the nay-sayers who choose to believe that all human interaction is somehow on some level "magic" all I have to say is this:

ALL HUMAN INTERACTION IS MANIPULATION OF OTHERS OPINIONS AND FEELINGS

Now the question you have to ask yourself is this: When you talk to somebody, did your point get across? How well did your point get across? Did the person pick up the ideas/feelings/emotions you were trying to convey?

If not- then you are poor at communication. It won't get better by magic. It gets better by being intentional about your social interactions. Understanding what effects and mechanisms are in play and how people will react to certain stimuli.

If you don't believe you're manipulating people, it's possible you're also not communicating at all.

Guy gets cause on "kiss-cam" with woman who isn't his date, he handles it well, redditor gives full red pill breakdown.

19 upvotes · 21 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Here's the link to the redditor's breakdown-

[CMOS222's Comment](#)

A tip on what to do if she forgot your name

19 upvotes · 19 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Oh man, I would've acted pretend upset and secured a date on the rationale that she owes me now. I would've waited till the date to tell her my name again.

"But what do I put for your name in my phone??"

"Handsome will do"

Mens Rights...I wrote a paper about you guys today...and then saw it come to life on my facebook. I'm so upset that my fellow women would praise this...

19 upvotes · 11 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

I really hate that you color sociopaths in such a poor light. NASALT

Woman wins 10k for lying about rape

19 upvotes · 8 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

I just don't understand why he didn't know that would make her feel so uncomfortable. He'll never get it with this attitude.

Is there an Alpha way to deal with a break-up?

19 upvotes · 7 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Say this: "Do you truly believe that despite the bond of trust we've made over the course of our relationship, there are irreconcilable differences? In your mind, have you adequately communicated these concerns, and do you feel like you've really given me a chance to address them?"

If she answers that she thinks she communicated them and gave you a chance but still wants a breakup just say this:

"I don't agree that these differences are irreconcilable. If you decide that you still want to end it, this is your choice. But do so without a clear conscience, and keep with you the knowledge that my dedication to you was real and my desire to resolve differences is bigger than my pride. I am always willing to communicate, working through differences is how bonds get stronger- not how bonds break."

If she still wants to break up, then do this:

"Ok." Walk away. Never contact her again.

Dealing with The Cock-Blocking Girlfriend

19 upvotes · 10 April 2012 · /r/seduction

"Oh my god," she interrupted. "I mean, it's not that bad.. right?"

"Well, it looks like even when you get it, it's not that good. Is this making sense to you? I'm just reading what it says here."

She opened up that her last boyfriend was almost a year ago and that she was experiencing a dry spell.

I made a few jokes, and looked back at her hand. "I'm looking at this love line, and it looks like there's something good on the horizon. I guess you're going on a date... wait.. the guy has my name!"

She giggled and suggested Wednesday. Then she had a small argument with herself regarding her schedule and landed on a Thursday. I agreed.

Then she demanded my phone to put in her number. As a rule, I try not to get to a point of asking. Even if it's at a critical moment to get a phone number, I always ask "How are we going to do this?" to the communication dilemma. But that was unnecessary, she had already demanded my phone and was punching in the numbers.

Now, just because I got the digits doesn't mean the game is over. I was going in for a closing that night. It's not my style to have sex with somebody I just met, but things could definitely get more physical.

After rejoining the group for a little bit, more drinks were had. This was actually a bad thing, and I was about to discover in the next hour. She decided she was going to step outside, perhaps to find a friend or smoke, I'm not sure. On her way out the door, she stumbled and twisted her ankle. And it was pretty swollen.

There was a bunch of fuss, and Jessie was now stuck by her side again, and this wasn't going to change. As Lisa lied on the couch with her foot elevated and iced, I could see that the booze was taking over and she was getting

sleepy. At this point she wasn't having fun and demanded to get home. Jessie was her ride, but just about nobody at the party was in the condition to drive.

There was chatter about going to a hospital, so I interrupted. "I don't think she needs a hospital off the bat."

At first Jessie was angry and told me to back up. She didn't want advice from guys at a party, her friend was hurt!

I interrupted her conversation one more time. "Listen, I was a certified and worked with hiking injuries injuries at a summer camp for three years. I know how to handle this type of situation."

Jessie stopped talking and looked at me.

"We're going to need to wrap her ankle. She needs to rest it, ice it, keep it compressed and elevated. She'll be ok. If the swelling doesn't go down in a few days, she might see a doctor."

"But look how big it is!" she was visibly worried.

I put my arm on her shoulder, "Don't worry. I see this a lot. She was standing on the ground when she rolled it, so there wasn't much force involved. I really doubt anything serious happened. We'll give her some ibuprofen, some ice, and get her home. If she's still worried in a few days, she can see a doctor, but they'll likely give similar advice and a prescription for high-dosage ibuprofen."

Jessie was comforted by my authoritative approach.

There was a short conversation regarding whether she wanted to just stay until tomorrow, but she insisted on going home. I decided that a great indirect play to win over her friend for good would be to volunteer to drive.

This is an important note. Girls don't know what they really like. Ask any girl what she wants in a man, and she's going to tell you she wants a nice guy who cares about her and treats her right and is always nice and blah blah blah. Girls don't want this. They want an alpha male.

But indirect game is a little different. Because girls think that's what they want, they always look for those qualities when trying to hook up a friend. Be an asshole to girls you want, and really nice to their friends. If you can get the friend recommendation, you are guaranteed to win.

At this point, Lisa was no longer in a state I could attempt to continue gaming that night. I had her number and a date, but there was still a high chance of her flaking. She had been pretty drunk, and she might not remember too much, or she may feel guilty about being so open with me. Either way, I wanted to minimize the chances that Lisa was going to end up a dead end. I decided to indirectly play the friend.

I offered to drive. "Listen, I'm heading out soon anyway, and I think I'm the only sober person here. Let me take her home, it's no trouble."

Jessie was skeptical, she didn't know me before this. Her friend was struggling to stay awake. It would be prime rape territory. I needed to diffuse the suggestion before it was made.

"If you'd like to come along and provide directions to her house, I can bring you back here afterwards."

After a little debate between the two girls, Jessie agreed that this would be a good plan.

She mentioned before we left that it was forty-five minutes away. I did need to sleep at some point that evening, but the two hour investment would have a great return. With this favor, I could be unstoppable in the future.

I got Lisa back to her house safely. On the drive home, Jessie asked if I had any classic rock. I chuckled, "Of course!" and we rocked out and sang classics the entire trip home.

I think singing at the top of our lungs on the ride home really pushed her over the edge. She loved me. I was the hero that night and she won't forget it.

I dropped her off at the party and gathered my friend to take him back to his car. Before I left I insisted that we

must hang out again, and possibly karaoke. She gave me a hug and smiled.

I'm sitting on Lisa's number for now. But keep following my blog- updates will be flowing.

Game Against Alpha Joe

19 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I like the "I came to this hike to leave my job behind."

That one's good.

"I make more than enough" seems a little bit like he's irked you and you're trying to qualify yourself to him. Not a horrible response compared to some options. But I like the "job behind" one.

/b/ on feminism [Ex-post from /r/4chan]

18 upvotes · 27 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

Well, you see, this lightbulb feminist is Mr. How's first born child. So yes, they're related.

[xMODx] Seddit Simple Questions Thread 12/28/2012 (please upvote - zero karma)

17 upvotes · 29 December 2012 · /r/seduction

I'm having a hard time imagining this scenario where the girls aren't expecting a threesome.

Game Against Alpha Joe

17 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

He had a secondary objective. I could pretend not to notice and lose social standing. I can spend the rest of my life wondering why chicks won't have sex with me. I can spend the rest of my time cursing the god awful friend zone.

Or I can open my eyes to the psychological mechanisms in play during every day events, and use them for my own gain.

The Alpha Bitch

17 upvotes · 4 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I think you missed the part where I created confrontation because I didn't want a sexual escalation. I wanted a confrontation.

A Thought Experiment regarding workplace discrimination

16 upvotes · 14 September 2016 · /r/PurplePillDebate

I'd start my own business and run it however I wanted. I'd take the advantage of a competitive workforce that wasn't being hired to undercut the competition and end up on top. Then I'd start the patriarchy.

Feminists love hyperventilating about how male "pick up artists" are predatory, objectify women, and typify "the patriarchy". Why, there couldn't POSSIBLY be a female equivalent in our sick, sexist, pervasively woman-oppressing culture, could there!? Meet the "rinsers".

16 upvotes · 19 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

As somebody who involves myself in PUA and mens rights, I think you've got it wrong.

Just because we want relationships and enjoy women does not mean we're suddenly less of people, or somehow changing everything about ourselves for a woman.

What PUA is about is learning the natural roles from confidence. It's about becoming more successful in social

interactions between men and women, and most importantly, makes you more successful with women.

The reason why we aim for this? It's simple: We look at reality how it is. We understand that marriage and the relationship that shows up in fairytales isn't real, and a lot of guys are getting screwed thinking they are. We take a realistic approach and say, hey, if you're going to go for a girlfriend, go in armed with the right information so it'll work.

It's not a female-centric view of the world. Instead it's a view that feminism has ruined mutual relationships, and instead the only thing left is to "game" or learn what works now.

Mens' rights and pickup I consider to be the same. They both embrace the red pill, the understanding that things aren't the way we were taught. I recommend you read <http://rationalmale.wordpress.com/>

Though he doesn't outright "support" the pickup community, he actually does in so many words. All men do in that community is take the bitter red pill seriously and do what they can to still achieve relationships if they so choose.

Just because men are being marginalized doesn't mean women are the enemy. Wanting a relationship should not be shamed!

Edit: Fixed url

What tips do you have for hitting on girls who are working or very busy (e.g. servers, cashiers, baristas, etc.)?

16 upvotes · 15 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Come back when they're not busy. Be a regular.

Waitresses get hit on enough, cashiers hate being busy and don't want to chat.

Make a note that there was somebody cute and go back when you expect the demand to die down.

I find that if I make subtle little jokes the first few times I visit an establishment, eventually they start opening you. I always act surprised like the idea never hit me before when I ask them out because you were just casually chatting about something.. but since you've spent a few weeks building a rapport, they feel comfortable when you say, "yeah I'm getting a pumpkin to carve later... have you made one yet..?"

Woman wins 10k for lying about rape

16 upvotes · 8 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

My 5 year old son puts ketchup on his fries! It's obvious this man is a pedo.

My girlfriend's thoughts on game

16 upvotes · 22 May 2012 · /r/seduction

... yet if a girl doesn't like you, she'll readily admit you've got no 'game.'

hmmmmm

Club Bitches

16 upvotes · 30 April 2012 · /r/seduction

It's a bit of a shit test of it's own. If she thought I was cheap because I wanted her to buy me a drink, then 1. She's got no sense of humor, and 2. She's digging for gold. Bullet dodged.

This chick, no matter what I could've said, was not my type. I could've purchased her a drink and shown my beta side- but that wouldn't get me any closer to laid, and DEFINITELY wouldn't get me any respect.

Girls like that are used to getting their own way. Your job is to make sure to change up the norm.

Get Girl friends

16 upvotes · 10 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Guys who are good at seduction never truly get friend zoned.

It's ok to have friends that are girls. It's a great way to meet new girls, because an introduction by one girl to another is GOLDEN.

But don't think that means be a beta. Always keep the prospect of sex just below the surface of your conversations. It shouldn't be said explicitly, but there should be a .. wait.. is he into me? Vibe from the get go. When you act like a friend after that, you might drive her nuts until she jumps on your nuts!

When around girls who I am friends with, I make jokes about sex, and I even include them in the jokes. "Aye, it's late, I think I'm going to bed. So, unless we're doing it, talk to you later."

It's a funny joke.. but it seriously keeps sex on the table. I've done this with girls for years before the timing was right (had a girlfriend, or was dating girl's friend at the time)... keep the tension high, and then one day when the timing is right- hit it.

The Alpha Bitch

16 upvotes · 4 April 2012 · /r/seduction

It gave me major points with the girl in the group I was actively flirting with. She did a 180 with her own attitude and hung on to me for the rest of the night!

Why women lose the dating game - Mainstream article about hypergamy and SMV

15 upvotes · 24 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

"It's wall-to-wall arseholes out there," reports Penny, a 31-year-old lawyer. She is stunned by how hard it is to meet suitable men willing to commit. "I'm horrified by the number of gorgeous, independent and successful women my age who can't meet a decent man."

Sometimes people call me an asshole. They say what I do is wrong or evil towards women. You know what I always say back? "Well if they stopped rewarding my behavior with sex, I probably wouldn't do it!"

I don't know why, but there is something about this gif that is male-positive on so many levels. (repost from r/funny)

15 upvotes · 21 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

This is a perfect red-pill analysis of this gif. I'm going to repost over at [/r/theredpill](#) and I invite you to join us! Might be better suited to that sub than mensrights.

Dealing with White Knights

15 upvotes · 6 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

In general, I try not to keep white knights in my group. Most people who hang out with me know that I'm hardcore about this shit, even if they're not. So I avoid this friendly white-knight scenario. This was a case of white-knight cock-blocking.

In general, if somebody I didn't know stepped in and did that? I'd have to get confrontational. "Was I talking to you?"

If you have a rash on your testicles, don't you dare try to scratch while sitting in your car outside the pharmacy! The police will get you!

15 upvotes · 24 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

It's a common-sense test called reversing the roles. I think this example holds water- it's very unlikely the woman would be held accountable if she was doing something in her car. The immediate suspicion is *why were you watching her?*

Since this is your first visit, I'll point you in the right direction- here's a prime example of when a woman gets away with something that would end with jail time for a man:

Three middle school boys got expelled after finding a topless photo of their female teacher on the ipad she let them use. They got expelled- she didn't even get reprimanded. Reverse the sexes here- if it were three middle school girls, and it was a male teacher's genitals... they'd be getting counseling, he'd be fired, and likely be considered a sex offender, possibly facing charges.

http://www.reddit.com/r/MensRights/comments/11vslz/three_male_highland_middle_school_students_face/

The Alpha Bitch

15 upvotes · 4 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Funny story. This chick happens to be a bartender.

How Black America Has Predicted Our Future

14 upvotes · 3 January 2013 · /r/TheRedPill

This is incredibly insightful and surprisingly spot on. I'm surprised I never picked up on it myself.

Everything about black culture, including now american pop culture, which attempts to mirror black culture, is confirmation of the red pill.

And I seriously don't like where it's headed.

A mother's letter to today's women (x-post from /r/mensrights)

14 upvotes · 24 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Remember that time you explained logically to the spoiled child why he can't have everything he wants and he didn't cry but instead understood everything you said and changed his attitude forever?

I don't remember that either.

It's a good letter, but unless moms start teaching it from birth, you can't expect to un-spoil these girls. This batch is no good. Toss-em, start over.

[Funny] Women-only hysteria & double standards - from a great Men's Rights Tumblr

14 upvotes · 16 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

That's a really good point- we almost accept that women only spaces are ok because we accept men can make them uncomfortable... but change gender to race, and you suddenly see what we really have is discrimination.

The Alpha Bitch

14 upvotes · 4 April 2012 · /r/seduction

She wasn't truly alpha, she was acting like a male alpha to put guys off their game. I determined not to have sex with her because she had such a bad attitude. Maybe if she were HB9+ Frankly, the fact that she approached me was a good sign for attraction. But she was no more than an HB7 thinking she was higher.

Feminists often bring up the past when gender roles were stronger, and women were expected to be homemakers pretty much. But nobody looks at the other side of that equation of men being forced to be breadwinners. Isn't the breadwinner gender role just as bad as the homemaker gender role?

13 upvotes · 19 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

I hate to say it but you've got literally no idea what it's actually like as a guy. You wouldn't get the same response, you'd have dinner paid for, and you could get easily get offended and say he was cheap if he didn't.

In fact, you could write into cosmo and complain to the echo chamber and get other women to empathize how hard it is to get a real man.

As a guy who has been with hundreds of women, I can confirm this is the world we live in. Of course, I don't pay for women on dates, but that's because I don't take women on dates anymore. I learned my lesson.

Pretty sure I've become somewhat of a misogynist (Why ignorance was bliss for me).

13 upvotes · 10 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Almost 27 here. Confirmed. Girls, not women. Haven't met one I'd consider a lady.

Dealing with The Cock-Blocking Girlfriend

13 upvotes · 11 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Hahaha.. no, but I suppose if I had one she'd try.

As a female bartender, what can I do to help male customers with the women they're attempting to flirt with? In return I'll answer any questions you have about picking up cute barmaids!

13 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

taken might turn off women. I'd try "I've never seen anybody get his number"

Results gather scorn: A look at /r/seduction comments to a successful FR

12 upvotes · 11 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

That's why we made this place. Seddit has been overrun.

Just opened a two set of German girls in McDonalds and number closed them both. Today was a good day.

12 upvotes · 10 May 2012 · /r/seduction

McDonalds seems like a good place to get people, since nobody can feel smugly superior in a McDonalds.

[FR] F-close Zooey Deschanel lookalike

12 upvotes · 8 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Well done mate, I got a half chub just reading that. Love the hipster part- love it when a girl understands irony and can laugh at it!

The confession about emptiness from a guy successful with women (throwaway account)

12 upvotes · 1 May 2012 · /r/seduction

sigh

Welcome to the plight.

I can identify with you, but my experience is a little different.

I haven't seen relationship material in years.

I almost feel like I use social interaction and sex to pacify my ever-present depression and emptiness. It's like I can keep it at bay for as long as there's somebody in my bed... but it's not a lasting happiness.

Honestly, I think more discussion on this is warranted- though perhaps not on reddit. I've been researching this a lot.

Game helps me mask this and carry on, but meh

Dealing with The Cock-Blocking Girlfriend

12 upvotes · 10 April 2012 · /r/seduction

It was a final indirect play on her friend. Basically she's going to give me the friend approval which is worth a lot. I'll use the ride home as a guilt trip for her to buy me drinks.

Another OkCupid 1st Date - BJ Close [FR]

12 upvotes · 6 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Props! I've never had that much luck with OKCupid. My game is lost in the sea of messages where I'd normally do well in person.

But if this is working for you, then keep it up. Online dating can be a great never-ending source of women!

So, I've just gone red pill

11 upvotes · 14 September 2016 · /r/PurplePillDebate

I have no interest in anything you think.

Surely you'd stop responding if this were true. I think you care a lot what people think about you. Why else would you make such bold, indefensible claims as "i was part of the manosphere before TRP was a twinkle in your eye?"

You can't construct a nonsense argument out of popsicle sticks and rubber cement and then call it sour grapes when it didn't stay together.

Someone please tell me this quote is a fake...

11 upvotes · 7 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

I'm sure, if confronted, feminists would just proclaim that women are the primary victims because it is men who decide to go to war in the first place.

Cause you know, one guy's decision really should be all of us men's responsibility.

Peacocking

11 upvotes · 8 May 2012 · /r/seduction

I've got a number of lines I've used in response to "Why are you wearing a suit?"

"To hide my super hero costume."

"Why aren't you wearing a suit?" (There's a good outline of that conversation [here](#))

"It makes me forget my day job." (to which she'll obviously ask what I do, then I make up a job- space cadet or garbage man are my favorite. This will lead to playful banter about how discriminating she's being assuming garbage men can't have suits! LOL)

"Are you really that surprised I'm not naked? I guess I can work with this.." *grin*

Game Against Alpha Joe

11 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

It's subtle. Passive aggression is clever in the fact that it hides behind plausible deniability. If I had called him on his shit- or if I had reacted emotionally at all, he'd have the fall back position of ".. what? I was genuinely curious.. why are you so upset?"

Unfortunately, that's the popular opinion in groups. In fact- even in the comments here people are asking me why I reacted the way I did. His wording was very clever and passive aggressive.

Game Against Alpha Joe

11 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I recommend checking it out on the blog when you get a chance, I have italics in places. But here you are:

"You know this isn't a new industry. It's been done before..." he responded.

Even now, he was getting as many jabs in as possible.

"Not in space it hasn't, " I responded, still smiling.

He finally retreated once again. I started a small victory lap in my head. As simple as my answers had been, it had taken a great deal of restraint not to show the contempt boiling inside. Formulating answers that would not further his game had taken a lot out of me. For some guys this might be second nature. Perhaps some day, it would become second nature for me. But on this day: it was a new experience, and it was going to take a conscious effort.

We finished our hike without any more advances from Joe. I started to relax. The group continued to make jokes and I continued to flirt. It looked like not only had I won the battles, but I had won the war.

Little did I realize there was a third epic battle yet to come.

The group had decided lunch at a local joint would be a great way to celebrate our accomplishment. I elected to join, content with my victory, I wanted to study Joe further and see how he reacted to this loss.

Once we arrived at lunch and placed our orders, the conversation stayed neutral. A few jokes were made here and there. I made a couple quips directed at the girl I was after and she smiled and tossed them right back my direction. Things were going swimmingly.

I got a phone call during lunch, and excused myself from the table. It was one of my employees. He was having trouble with our credit card system. I had walked him through a few troubleshooting steps and determined it was a bigger issue related to a company-wide problem. I let him know I'd call back in an hour when I was done with lunch.

I found my way back to the table and Joe began the launch covert attack number three.

"What was that all about?"

"Oh, nothing, just a credit card system problem in one my stores." It didn't even occur to me that I had dropped this bomb until after it slipped my mouth. One of my stores... It was unintentional, but the effect was clear. He had no idea I was dealing with more than one location.

"Credit card systems? Which store is that?"

I smiled, knowing I had knocked him off his game. I had dropped information, but it was done my way. I wasn't qualifying myself. I dropped a small piece of bait, and he had taken it.

"Oh, it's my store on the seacoast." I replied without even looking up from my plate.

"The seacoast, huh? I'm actually heading that way after lunch. If you'd like I can stop by and take a look for you. I'm well versed in credit card systems."

Unbelievable. This guy knew every damn button to push. It's like somebody handed him a map of my brain and gave him the access codes to set off nukes in my skull.

It was a very ballsy move. There are a thousand ways to respond, each with it's own unique failure. I could lash out at him. How dare you think you know more about our credit card system! I would instantly be found out. Once my state is broken, the group will look at me like I'm over-reacting! Why would I act this way? He was innocently offering some genuine help! Obviously I'm just a giant dick! This response would not work. People cannot see the invisible battle taking place, and therefore would judge any emotional response as unwarranted.

Or what about no thanks, we're all set? That just doesn't seem like the death blow I'm looking for. It would dismiss him, and I don't think it would have a negative effect. But this guy was harping on me all day. It was time to settle the score and become the alpha in everybody's eyes. It was time to finish him off, once and for all.

"Ok, you're hired..." I paused and looked him right in the eyes with a growing smile. I counted a few seconds and finished... "but I'm not paying you that much."

He attempted to laugh it off, but you could see he had been defeated. What could he possibly reply to that? I had sent him a death blow- I established myself as his boss and simultaneously devalued him by offering to pay him not that much.

The dynamics in a group like this are subtle. Whether the group suddenly saw a shift in power is unlikely. What had taken place was not allowing another alpha to usurp my position. It was a quiet battle, one that was had without blatant words, and was determined by a silent judge. Ultimately I was able to walk away with no less respect from the girl I was attempting to impress. She subconsciously picked up on the vibe and her attraction to me was stronger. Though she'd be unable to pinpoint why, this silent battle has a real effect on people's feeling of who you are as a person.

People are often unaware of the psychology behind their feelings. This was no different.

Surprisingly, at the end of lunch, Joe gave me a handshake and said a few brief "nice to meet ya" type phrases. But in his eyes I saw something I wasn't expecting. Respect. I had earned his respect. Joe and I may bump into each other again, and I suspect it will be just as entertaining.

So, I've just gone red pill

10 upvotes · 14 September 2016 · /r/PurplePillDebate

i dont give a fuck who you are,

And likewise, I am unmoved by who you claim to be:

"i was part of the manosphere before TRP was a twinkle in your eye"

If you purport to have an argument against the population of TRP, you could at least do us the honor of disclosing what it is amidst all of your grandstanding.

Merely asserting that everybody is personally revolting to you adds nothing to this discussion, nor does appealing to your self-proclaimed authority on the subject.

It reminds me of when women typically chime in, just to hear themselves speak. You must think you had a salient point in there, since nobody here tells you no. But really, your chatter is inane.

Why women lose the dating game - Mainstream article about hypergamy and SMV

10 upvotes · 24 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

They've absolutely done this to themselves. I feel zero regret or shame pumping and dumping.

/b/ on feminism [Ex-post from /r/4chan]

10 upvotes · 27 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

For some reason I have to keep repeating this. Hating feminism is not misogyny.

Any "Real men don't" statement is an example of the "No true scotsman" informal logical fallacy.

10 upvotes · 14 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

This is just meaningless drivel now.

Obviously people have taken up the words and used them to define whatever they wanted over the years.

But yes, I am a man because of my sex - which takes form in many different ways, such as my bone structure or my penis.

If I said I felt like a panda, I could probably get surgery to put fur on me and look like a panda, but I think panda enthusiasts would proclaim that one doing so does not a panda make.

Electrocautery-induced gangrene of the glans penis in a child following circumcision. Truly a 'necessary' procedure [NSFW]

10 upvotes · 31 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

Hello there, cut man here. Got myself an infection. Thanks mom and dad. Didn't help. You know what did though, \$3 prescription from walmart. Turns out that's all you need.

But really, cut off more dicks, cause a \$3 prescription sounds like too much work.

Y'all turning into SRS. We need to fix this place.

10 upvotes · 25 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

but seriously you stuck your dick in it, deal with it. We all know what the intended outcome of sex is, if you didn't take the measures to protect yourself against it then deal with it.

Like for instance this post. Completely misses the entire idea behind mens rights. And it's getting downvoted and corrected by other commenters.

My Sexist Teacher. What Should I Do?

10 upvotes · 19 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

Speak to her in her language.

"Debido a esto me duele..."

Don't #Close, D-Close and Stop Flakes Cold

10 upvotes · 9 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Don't D-Close, F-Close. Strike when the iron is hot. If there's serious tension in the air from your back-and-forth, get to making out. If there's making out, pet heavy.

But seriously, if you can't F-close (god mode in my opinion), D-close is far more beneficial than getting a

number.

Ask her on a date, and then ask how you'll get in contact. Let her set up the communication details.

I did a little Red Pill experiment in bed yesterday...

9 upvotes · 28 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Feeding her ego here by appealing to her innate desire to one-up other women. Fantastic.

Edit: I probably wouldn't go this route personally, because I make it my job to only release ego-building stuff in rare occasions. But nevertheless, this does prove a very distinct point.

I don't know why, but there is something about this gif that is male-positive on so many levels. (repost from r/funny)

9 upvotes · 21 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

That is what she's doing, not why.

Women are the victim, no matter who the victim is!

9 upvotes · 6 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

And worse- accepting effeminate qualities will hardly land you a girlfriend or wife. You have to embrace manly qualities in order to attract a woman. It's backwards ... they say "do what you want" but their actions are contrary to this.

Fuckable at 50

9 upvotes · 16 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

This is a common misconception.

One of the hardest things about the red pill, and about this subreddit, is that we're coming from a feminized culture where speaking objectively is very unpopular- and a lot of guys never take this plunge unless they go through something traumatic and then start investigating on their own.

The red pill is trying to look at reality for what it is, and use it to our advantage- things like evolutionary psychology.

Unfortunately to the outsider, it just looks like misogyny, or like we're just bitter.

I'd like to give you an example about exactly why I feel this way about women's personalities.

I grew up in a family with four very smart sisters and a very intelligent mom. I grew up with the understanding that women are communicative, direct, intelligent, and honest.

When I grew up and started dating, that's about where the delusion began to hit reality.

The reality is this: Ask any 18 year old girl something about science, ask her what she thinks about philosophy. Get in a conversation about politics. You probably won't get much.

Now here's the thing- your response will be telling here. "Well she's an 18 year old girl, what do you expect?"

That's basically it. Because she's a girl, and she's young, we don't expect much of anything, do we?

At 18 I had a job that payed decent wages, I was very interested in multiple hobbies, I learned how to program computers, I read as many science books as I could get my hands on, and I began learning about philosophy and determinism and all that great stuff. And if I found somebody with similar interests, we could have a conversation **forever**.

But an 18 year old girl doesn't have the same interests.

And guess what, a 25 year old girl doesn't either.

And guess what, a 35 year old girl isn't getting younger, and hasn't suddenly developed curiosity.

When I'm out with friends, including girls, you know EXACTLY what the conversation will entail, it's gossip or fashion, pop culture, trendiness, personal experiences. Nothing abstract. They do not chat in the abstract.

Now you can say that's a difference in desire, they don't have concern for things that guys do. But you know, I grew up thinking women weren't limited in their capabilities. And yet, I've never dated a girl who could change her own tire.

I found myself making excuses for women. I distinctly remember thinking to myself on more than one occasion about more than one woman "wow, she's really cool, and really smart, too!"

And I was lying to myself. Because when I told myself I thought they were smart, I really had the footnote in the back of my head... *smart.. for a woman.*

So where do you go from here? Do you outright deny it?

Well most guys in our culture do deny it. It's not politically correct to do otherwise.

But look at things for what they truly are. Conversations I have with women can be fun, they can be flirty, they can really push my buttons and be witty banter for sure. But you know what two-way conversation I'm never going to have with a woman is? About how interesting special relativity is. How I consider the free-will argument to be moot because time travel causes paradoxes that render the concept nonsensical. Oh, sure, they'll be interested, or at least act like they are. But there will be no two way conversation.

The number of women who have tried to convince me that her chiropractor was the only way to be healthy- or her special diet or lifestyle was important- acting like she was well informed.. you just nod through that. You don't say, "You know chiropractors aren't really doctors, right?" or "You know that placebo you're taking, it's not science..."

It doesn't work. These women are inscrutable. "We're all entitled to our opinions." is a repeated mantra, allowing women to think their opinions have some sort of weight that puts them on the level with somebody who's well researched and enjoyed real stimulating conversation.

But don't get me wrong, there are guys with the same afflictions. The difference here is the incidence rate. I've got at least 10 guy friends that I know I can have an objective conversation with. I don't know even 1 woman (who I am not related to).

Now, before you write me off- understand I do not think this is a physical limitation. I think it's an effect of the sexual market, which dictates that women who are attractive do not need to develop these traits, and instead aim for a guy to provide for them. And it works for them. Women are not oppressed- they're literally free from a lot of the responsibilities men are- to the extent where women have no **need** for the functioning every-day knowledge that most men have by the age of 18.

Literally, women don't **need** to know how to change a tire, because men will do it willingly.

Don't know how to balance a budget? Spent too much and worried about making rent? Hey- that's ok, just one post on facebook and see how many white knight volunteers a woman can get.

Women literally don't develop these skills because they don't need them.

If you took the conversation skills, the sub-par intelligence, the lack of curiosity and put it in a man's body- would you hang out with that guy? No! Would he be successful? Hell no! Those things are useless without a woman's body attached.

And so there's where I make my decision. It is literally the body that makes enduring these things worth it.

A wise man once said, "you've got guys to be friends with, don't expect that connection out of a wife, and you won't be let down."

Don't get me wrong, I think women are capable. My sisters, and my mother are very smart individuals. But a majority of women never developed these traits, and they don't need to.

I can accept that. I don't hate women. I just understand what use they are to me. Stimulating conversation is not one of them.

How mainstream is seduction now?

9 upvotes · 26 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Additionally I think we'll find as the community becomes more mainstream or popular, we'll find the discussion to be framed more and more within the framework of feminist imperatives... which is already happening today.

This subversion of the original goal will make this community less effective.

Don't talk about hypergamy?

9 upvotes · 25 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

I have found talking about it, even here on Men's Rights, I get a negative reaction. It's like the ugly step cousin nobody wants to acknowledge happened because his parents were siblings.

If you have a rash on your testicles, don't you dare try to scratch while sitting in your car outside the pharmacy! The police will get you!

9 upvotes · 24 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

No problem. Sometimes the things we discuss seem trite, but it's these finer points that really highlight the situation we're in. It's not that people are in the streets being murdered, it's that our social discourse accepts the disposability of men.

So when we look at a rather harmless scenario like this one, it's not that we're taking to the streets for the right to itch our balls- it's that we're identifying how discourse in our culture marginalizes men based on sexuality. Some examples are very subtle.

I know some have you prevailed with Father's Rights before, so please help. My child support just got increased from \$80 a month to \$1200 a month. I can't afford to support my family on that.

9 upvotes · 24 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

Expatriate

Have you ever been asked if you were a womaniser and how did you reply?

9 upvotes · 11 October 2012 · /r/seduction

My response to this sort of question, "why don't you ask my other girlfriends, I'm sure they'll say I'm not."

Scam website allows anybody to post people as potential predators, offers name removal for \$100. Site is full of men.

9 upvotes · 4 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

You're absolutely right. Feminism can save us! Never thought I'd say those words!

29 year old man gives a 12 year old girl her first kiss in front of an approving crowd of thousands. Oh wait, the genders were the other way around

9 upvotes · 26 September 2012 · /r/MensRights

I actually noticed that this past weekend, I was thinking- man, britney spears only response to this guy making the auto-tune comment was "I feel uncomfortable with you looking at me."

With nowhere else to turn, she went into creep-shaming.

When she sends you a text like this,

9 upvotes · 8 May 2012 · /r/seduction

And remember- even if she doesn't send this- assume she thinks it.

Club Bitches

9 upvotes · 30 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I agree that your attitude can help. Always assume a fun outgoing attitude no matter what you expect.

That said, some girls really are out to draw blood.

Dealing with The Cock-Blocking Girlfriend

9 upvotes · 10 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Sorry, I wasn't clear- she was doing carpentry and painting. She's fixing an old house as a hobby.

Going back to the Church

8 upvotes · 3 January 2013 · /r/TheRedPill

You know I well maintain that if my parents met today, they'd never have gotten married.

It was a different culture back then, they're well into their 60s now, and will never split. But they understood that marriage was a commitment, not an expression of love.

Today's women are trained the following way:

1. Following your emotions will make you happy.
2. If something makes you unhappy, you must not have been following your emotions.
3. Therefore, if something makes them unhappy, it goes to show that they did not opt for that decision, because following their emotions will make them happy, and therefore they follow their emotions.

It's circular reasoning, for sure, but nobody taught women that their decisions could possibly have a negative or less than perfect consequence.

Women will always make sure their emotions are number one. If that means you need to learn hardcore game to keep a marriage together, godspeed to you. But understand that marriage is not about happiness. Marriage is about a working family unit, and while there are happy times, there will be stressful times, unhappy times, and terrible times as well.

Standing strong as a man means pushing forward. We do not concern ourselves with our current emotional state. Instead, we put objectives in our head and work towards them. If something makes us unhappy, we make objectives to rectify the situation. Our current emotional state is something we work in spite of, not as slaves to.

Women, however, have no such inclination. If things don't feel right, something is going slightly wrong, she will see her changing emotional state as evidence that her decision was flawed all along. Leaving a marriage because of this is sound justification in the mind of a woman, which renders the contract of marriage moot.

Understand that in the old days, women were not brought up the way they are today. Before feminism, there was less freedom, and therefore it was not necessary to teach women consequence. Consequence was strictly a man's game.

Feminism took the lid off Pandora's box, but the mothers, and the daughters of those mothers never internalized, learned, or passed down the concept of responsibility for their freedoms, only the freedom itself.

Women today lack the discipline for marriage.

People here may disagree with me, and it's true, if you can game well enough, you might still be able to "keep one." But make no mistake, it's Russian roulette with 5 chambers loaded. I'm going to argue that part of taking the red pill is letting go of the pipe dream that was marriage. Marriage is dead. Hypergamy reigns supreme.

The old "I was date raped when I was drunk" story I hear semi-regularly

8 upvotes · 31 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

I wrote about this somewhere else, but I'll mirror it here. My rules for after-sex with new people, drunk or sober.

1. Ensure to request a text for when they get home safely. (This establishes time frames, and somewhere in phone company records I hope gives sufficient data that we are no longer together at this point.

2. After that, text the question, "Did you have a good time?"

Make sure she responds positively, or ask a few more questions until you have positive confirmation. Can be crucial in regret-rape-accusations.

A very insightful analysis of the nature of relationships - "Man affections vs boy affections"

8 upvotes · 31 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

I'm going to sidebar this, but I wanted to write a reaction here first.

There's already an article in the sidebar here called "of love and war" which really hit home for me:

We want to relax. We want to be open and honest. We want to have a safe haven in which struggle has no place, where we gain strength and rest instead of having it pulled from us. We want to stop being on guard all the time, and have a chance to simply be with someone who can understand our basic humanity without begrudging it. To stop fighting, to stop playing the game, just for a while.

We want to, so badly.

If we do, we soon are no longer able to.

I know intimately this desire to experience love, to find acceptance. I also know once I indulge this desire, I have lost control of the relationship. I have **always** been subconsciously aware of this. But I hadn't been able to properly articulate it until I discovered the red pill.

There was a bit of sorrow, in my mind, when I realized that in the future I could never again indulge in that emotion. There was no way I could feel that, experience that love. Worried I'd lose control. Regularly taking criticisms that I've jumped the cliff, that I've become too jaded for my own good.

But I knew it could never be the same. The experiences I had with any woman would have to be with my at the helm, with me keeping my game up, and never being vulnerable. To me, it sounded like the opposite of my

original understanding of a relationship, but through experience, I saw no other way to approach a relationship.

Then today I read this post, and he **nails it right on the head.**

For those of you who plan on doing the relationship thing. TAKE HEED. THIS IS THE RED PILL AT ITS CORE.

Why women lose the dating game - Mainstream article about hypergamy and SMV

8 upvotes · 24 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Here's how I see it- and I think rationalmale makes this point once or twice, each gender holds a card the other wants.

Men want sexual access. Women hold the sex card.

Women want commitment. Men hold the commitment card.

In history, men typically would give up the commitment card to gain sexual access. Win/win.

The problem is, now, women are abstaining from commitment, almost as if to say they were on strike. They don't need no stinkin' man. They do what they want.

The problem is that was predicated on men giving a shit.

Men are getting the sexual access they wanted. Women are realizing they do want the commitment, but are realizing it too late. Women never get what they want, whereas men get sex.

I do see where you're coming from, but I think that's the basic idea.

It's just shifted forward about 10 years. After that, I hope you're making bank because the only way you're getting pussy is if you're a sugar daddy. And to me, a shifted bell curve isn't a clear win. it's a lateral move at best.

It's a little different though. Due to statutory rape laws, perfectly viable women under 18 are out of bounds. Fine. Evolutionarily, that was never a problem, but today we have to deal with it. So 18 is the bottom end. And for women, 30 is wall.

So women have a window of 12 years.

Men, at 18, can pretty much start off the gate fucking. They're in their physical prime. They're not at their peak in game, but they're not out of the game either. Men hit their peak mid 30s. Maybe their wall is 42. Men's window is 24 years. Much larger.

That's actually part of the problem we experience, I think... There are twice as many viable men in the market as women at any given time.

For everyone else: if you bust your ass, play your cards right, with the goal of NSA sex, you'll be on a roughly equal equal footing with women, IMO.

I agree, in the sense that women aren't really facing a real problem. They could settle down any time they want and have everything. They got too greedy and it's flying back in their face... but hardly ever an issue we would face as men, seeing as we bust our asses just to get the little we do get.

So paternity testing is something we should look down on? : OneY

8 upvotes · 21 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

Please take this advice. Prenups are absolutely useless. The only safe way is not to get married.

(and get a vasectomy)

The rest of reddit is finally starting to understand

8 upvotes · 11 December 2012 · /r/seduction

Most of the new people already on seddit don't understand seddit. This is just setting more people off half-cocked.

Richard Feynman was a disgusting, misogynistic, rape enabling, cis-normative, heterofascist, white-privileged bigot!

8 upvotes · 31 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

Feynman wrote about his induction to an early version of game, I don't think it was sexist so much as counter-cultural ... Game still gets a bad rap despite being incredibly effective.

Open letter to nice guys [Read: Hey betas, please wait till I'm done on this cock carousel and I've finally hit the wall!]

8 upvotes · 31 October 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

It's interesting to me how obvious women are about their intentions, goals, and motivations- and yet here I stand, over 80% of my life thus far having been completely blind to it. I've been in a similar scenario, and my mind kept telling me, hey something's not right here. How can somebody maintain such cognitive dissonance?

It's well reflected in tv shows, in our books, in our news- and I was surprised when somebody points out the hypocrisy. This letter would've been received as hope when I was in my beta days, now I understand it, it makes me lose a lot of respect for the author.

Getting out of the vicious cycle of thinking women are superior / more complicated beings?

8 upvotes · 15 October 2012 · /r/seduction

I assume that if they're hot they probably have worse social skills than me because they never had to be clever for people to like them. Then I go in with my superior sense of humor and go in for the kill.

Later I realize that it's true, they've got no personality. It gets a little boring after a while.

Pretty sure I've become somewhat of a misogynist (Why ignorance was bliss for me).

8 upvotes · 10 October 2012 · /r/seduction

I don't necessarily agree with what you've said.. but I understand the frustration you have when opening your eyes to reality shows you how different everything is. Your dad said treat them like queens. Society says they're special snowflakes. When you realize it's the opposite, it's a bit of a shock. Same thing happened to me when I realized I was an atheist. My whole understanding of shit was a lie!

Welcome to what men call the red pill. Once you have taken this pill, you cannot go back. Here is your reading list. Warning: Turn back now or forever hold your peace.

<http://rationalmale.wordpress.com>

<http://dalrock.wordpress.com>

<http://theredpillroom.blogspot.com>

I am a musician and a girl asked me to write a song for her. How do I not sound needy in my lyrics, or is this an exception?

8 upvotes · 8 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Oh lordy, don't actually do it. As a musician my best advice is to write the song dirty. Talk about wanting to undress her and treat her like a whore. Make it funny. Don't make it serious.

Girl compliments fashion. What's a classy response?

8 upvotes · 4 October 2012 · /r/seduction

I almost exclusively wear suits when I go out. Anybody familiar with my stories knows that the girls in my area start with bitch level 100. It's terribly annoying, but girls open me a lot!

"Why are you wearing a suit?" is the most common opener. But they do it with bitchface on and cunt-voice turned all the way up.

Obviously I'd prefer getting opened by girls than nothing at all, but seriously bitches, you got nothing else?

My response is, "Why aren't you?" and it goes from there. I can usually turn it into a laugh, but some chicks are just out to take apart guys.

If they compliment the suit, however, I always say "hey thanks. I'm Desmond!" and stick out my hand. That ensures the interaction keeps going.

"Maybe next time", abandon ship or keep sailing?

8 upvotes · 4 October 2012 · /r/seduction

"maybe next time" or "ask me later" is deflecting. She doesn't want the stress of rejecting you. Delete her number.

I was told off for checking out a girl, yet I saw her friend checking me out. How is this fair?

8 upvotes · 27 September 2012 · /r/MensRights

The bar tender will clearly tell the guy to leave in this instance, no matter who started it. I've been there.

Where The Wild Things Are...

8 upvotes · 8 May 2012 · /r/seduction

I feel like this book can be exploited for tons of good opening conversations. Great FR FloatG

Peacocking

8 upvotes · 8 May 2012 · /r/seduction

I exclusively go out in suits. Girls open me all the time. A+ advice.

Once I hear the magic words: "Why are you wearing a suit?" I'm in. Conversation started.

Club Bitches

8 upvotes · 1 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Good advice for those who have the patience. Something I've been rather consistent about in my blog is my lack of desire to land the bitchy ones. The entitlement attitude isn't my cup of tea. I know they say that it's just the bitch shield, but frankly there's a difference between a playful bitch shield and just having a nasty personality.

Been there, done that, I've got things to do and some seriously great girls to find. I didn't say I didn't get laid that night, just not with her.

Club Bitches

8 upvotes · 1 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Agreed, I lose my voice every time this happens. The VIP section happens to be pretty far from the dance floor, it's about the only place you can talk.

Club Bitches

8 upvotes · 30 April 2012 · /r/seduction

No joke, it's exhausting being clever all the time. I often take mon-wed and just chill at home.

Quick question on text responses

8 upvotes · 13 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Yup. Don't talk to her until you are ready to set up a date.

I'm on trip with a long-time female friend and need some friendzone-busting advice.

8 upvotes · 12 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Beating the friendzone takes time and space, you have neither. Your best bet is to get you both super drunk and hope the conversation turns to sex.

Dealing with The Cock-Blocking Girlfriend

8 upvotes · 10 April 2012 · /r/seduction

It was an incredibly fun and interesting night. I wish more nights went this smoothly. Unfortunately, even with the best game I can muster, I run into girls who just don't want to be friendly quite a bit. So on nights like this one here, I like to bask in it.

I'd like to say that it's true I'm a natural conversationalist, but some of the risks I started taking were on the advice of the reddit community. The palm reading to get kino, the touching during conversation, suggesting a date right away. These are things I don't think the old me would've had the guts to do.

Now it seems stupid to do it any other way. But this didn't come naturally. It took a hell of a lot of trial and error. Practice makes perfect, and even then I get into situations where I freeze up- or worse, I just make stupid decisions.

Read my last post for an idea of just how stupid I can be sometimes! (Part 1 and 2 for the real effect).

<http://datingamerican.blogspot.com/2012/04/accidental-game-mishap-nice-girl-part-1.html>

<http://datingamerican.blogspot.com/2012/04/accidental-game-mishap-nice-girl-part-2.html>

The Alpha Bitch

8 upvotes · 4 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Oh man, I'm glad I'm not alone in this. It's astounding.. I thought I was going nuts. It has been a big culture shock to me as I spent my early twenties in relationships. Now I'm single in the Boston area after 25 and trying to figure out what happened to women. Holy fuck.

We should sarge

TRP, PPD and Cheating

7 upvotes · 22 May 2014 · /r/PurplePillDebate

Preselection benefits a man who is successful with other women. A harem may be a good long-term strategy because each woman knows her man has other options, keeping them as interested long-term as he is.

It may actually be a superior form of relationship.

Why lie about it when telling the truth gets you points?

What's the difference between this place and /r/MensRights?

7 upvotes · 3 January 2013 · /r/TheRedPill

That's a common sentiment I've seen from outsiders.

We do tend to narrate in a us vs them language, as I think it helps demonstrate a point. Sometimes that can seem overwhelmingly negative or even hateful, but I assure you a lot of it is merely the vernacular we've adopted to describe the "war" of mating.

The truth of the matter is, women all contribute to the feminine imperative, albeit unconsciously. I certainly don't believe women have secret meetings where they decide what to do next. It rises organically, but absolutely exists.

It may appear paranoid from the outside, but what we're doing is a form of de-programming. Imagine if you spent your entire life with everybody telling you that you can fly if you try hard enough. Nobody around you is flying, and you certainly never have, but the public discourse keeps saying it happens and is normal.. eventually you might start to wonder why what everybody says and what everybody does are two different things.

This subreddit is full of guys who kept getting those promises, that things will just work out. And they looked around and realized that nobody else is getting that. The jerks leave the bar with the women, and the average frustrated chump stays alone. The little success they've had with women ends poorly, almost paradoxically because they did everything "right."

Eventually you look around and wonder to yourself, why the heck can't I fly?? I've done everything I've been told!

Now imagine you realize gravity exists, so you mention it to other people, and they look at you like you're crazy. You're committing heresy! Surely gravity theory is just hatred of those who can fly!

We not paranoid, in fact we're just realists! But when society tells you you're wrong, it certainly makes you look paranoid to continue believing what we do.

Unlike those who believe in aliens, however, we have concrete proof of our theories. We've embraced the red pill and have been transformed into men who are now attractive to women. Some people here report new sexual interest from their wives and girlfriends, while others report more pickups and better success.

We're not paranoid, in fact we're not even upset. We're becoming strangely good at a sexual strategy, and we're using evolutionary theory to lead the way. We're very similar to seddit on that front, except we take a different approach. We want to understand **why** women act and think the way they do.

The greater feminine imperative does control a large portion of our culture. It can easily be seen when I describe an incredibly erotic night with a women I just met and get accusations of being creepy or rapey from everybody except the woman who enjoyed the fuck out of herself that night.

Deep Behind Enemy Lines

7 upvotes · 3 January 2013 · /r/TheRedPill

I read somewhere that women communicate in emotions, not words. When a second woman supplicates the first woman, she is validating her feelings, because as a friend that's what she's there for. It wouldn't even cross her mind to bring up the rational problems presented here, because the primary function of their conversation is one of emotional communication, not of information.

This is absolutely classic. The irony is so thick, and yet people are completely blind to it. I find myself getting angry whenever I hear a girl who is loud and proud about her worst attributes. It makes me want to stab my ears and run.

"I can fuck any guy I want cause I'm HAWWT"

Oh Jesus

The old "I was date raped when I was drunk" story I hear semi-regularly

7 upvotes · 31 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

The rationale for this thinking in that article is god damned brilliant.

. It was the male and female sexual utopians of the postwar period who said women should be allowed unlimited freedom to choose for themselves in such matters. Unfortunately, they did not lay much stress on the need to accept the consequences of poor choices. Instead, they treated the moral and social norms women in particular had traditionally used to guide themselves as wholly irrational barriers to pleasure. Under their influence, two generations of women have been led to believe that doing as they please should lead to happiness and involve no risk. Hence the moral sophistry of "I didn't like it; ergo I didn't want it; ergo it was against my will."

[xMODx] Seddit Simple Questions Thread 12/28/2012 (please upvote - zero karma)

7 upvotes · 29 December 2012 · /r/seduction

Pretend it's a hang out, be alpha and funny, and if one of her friends falls for you, act like it's serendipity, not calculated.

A mother's letter to today's women (x-post from /r/mensrights)

7 upvotes · 25 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Shows a distaste for used up sluts.

A mother's letter to today's women (x-post from /r/mensrights)

7 upvotes · 25 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Let's say women's creep shaming is counter productive as well... unless you realize they're talking about people that are unattractive to them. He's saying that these women haven't done a thing to be attractive and shouldn't expect a guy to provide for them. Paying for sex would make them whores.

Please read the sidebar and lurk a bit.

Useless causes: Slutwalk

7 upvotes · 24 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Interesting perspective. I have long maintained that above all else, feminism is a sexual strategy. It's a long list of accomplishments women have been making to better poise themselves to make sexual decisions. Trying to change the social narrative to say that being a slut is ok is part of the strategy.

If you ever have to ask yourself, why would a woman be taking part in a certain activity, just follow the money. In this case, for women, the currency is validation. If you can get attention, and these women are getting sexual attention (or at least they think they are), then sex becomes a secondary objective if any at all.

They need a quick fix before their ego reserves deplete.

UPVOTE THIS - Man sits in jail while unable to pay alimony that exceeds his income | NJ.com

7 upvotes · 7 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

Because she got too greedy..

No, nice guys finish last because women *desire* evil men

7 upvotes · 5 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

I grew up in a very traditional home, I always thought I'd be married around 22 or 23. That didn't happen, thank god, but the transition was a lot like losing my faith. It was painful to see the reality I believed stripped away. I think the reason is because I put a lot of emotional investment into goals that I now know are not ones I can or should accomplish.

Had I grown up this way, I don't think I'd even think about it twice. But since I grew up under the feminist imperative, I only dreamed about fulfilling the feminist goals. It's a painful awakening because the ideals you are emotionally attached to are ripped away. I always assumed the thing that would make me happy was "the one." Now I know that isn't true, but I don't exactly have a replacement goal for ultimate happiness.

So therein lies the resentment - the view (albeit unfair view) that women and their tactics have separated me from happiness. It's not true, that's not what's happened here. It's just hard not to see it that way when you've been plugged in for 24 years.

If you have a rash on your testicles, don't you dare try to scratch while sitting in your car outside the pharmacy! The police will get you!

7 upvotes · 24 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

This attitude is why mens' rights are constantly marginalized. He was subject to this because he's a man. A woman wouldn't have the same experience. But it wasn't a big enough deal that we should worry about the social constructs that cause this?

For beginners like me, Read the Damn Sidebar!! Knowledge is power. also guys i didn't know how to put the indicator to show thats this would be a motivational quote so sorry.

7 upvotes · 19 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Read the damn sidebar!!

This advice should be in the sidebar.

oh wait

29 year old man gives a 12 year old girl her first kiss in front of an approving crowd of thousands. Oh wait, the genders were the other way around

7 upvotes · 26 September 2012 · /r/MensRights

I'm confused, when you were young, you had crushes on older men. The good ones ran, and the ones that didn't were turned into creeps for not running? Am I the only one doing a double take?

Creep shaming is the worst.

Where do you guys find 'relationship-type' women?

7 upvotes · 27 June 2012 · /r/seduction

This is bullshit advice. Sorry, no offense murray, I hear it quite a bit. My response to "stop trying and it will happen..." is this:

If I'm not trying and I meet the woman of my dreams, I'm calling the police because how did she get into my apartment?

Around where I live, a lot of bars have a lot of dudes and are pretty skimpy on the ladies. Should I stop looking and accept my fate of going to bro-bars? No! Of course not! You make your own fate. If there are no chicks

where you are, you get up and leave. Keep looking until you get what you want. Nobody should be able to stop you.

Now the advice that seems more proper is this: Don't reject everybody that isn't "the one." Far better advice. Be friendly to everybody and don't reject people. Eventually having a big friend base will help you meet new people, and potentially the one. But the idea that trying will cause failure is stupid and should never be repeated.

Club Bitches: The Sequel

7 upvotes · 9 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Part 2

"Mustaches are gay, and you're gay."

"Well that explains it Maya. This is probably why I find myself so attracted to you."

Maya finally cracked a smile. She couldn't resist. I had broken her shield.

"I'm sorry dude, I only date other Mexicans."

"That's alright! I'll quit my job and do whatever it takes to be Mexican. I believe in us!"

She laughed again, as one of my friends came up and joined the conversation. Which went well from that point until Maya's boyfriend showed up. He wasn't all that impressed, so we decided it was time to take a lap and see who else we could chat with. I had made a mental note that I needed to isolate Alicia, the friend, at some point, and see where I could go with that.

After more drinks, laughs, I found a bachelorette party carving up a penis cake. After flirting with most of the girls in the party, I couldn't tell if they were all getting married, married, or lying, but I decided it was time to move on. Not before I managed to get a slice of cake, of course.

It was obvious that myself and a few friends were having a great time that night. We mingled with every group we ran into, took pictures, did shots and kept going. This show of partymanship got some attention of other ladies at the bar.

Later in the evening, standing at the entrance of the VIP I noticed two girls who I have seen before. They were flirting with the bouncer, but stuck outside. *Oh my god, they're the two club bitches from the last time!*

"Well hey ladies, fancy meeting you here." I strolled over.

"Oh my god! It's you!" The blond looked at me with a smile.

"Holy shit, it's this guy again!" The brunette chimed in.

"Tell me ladies, have you kept your promise? Have you been being nice to guys?"

"Yes, I've been nice to every guy I've met since then. Promise!" The blond said proudly.

"We were just talking nicely with the bouncer right here! See! We're nice now!" The brunette added.

"Very good. I'm glad to see I was able to make a difference in the world. Looks like you were trying to get into the VIP."

"Yeah, can you help us?"

"Well, you see, I still haven't gotten that drink you promised last time!" I smiled.

"Fine, hang on." The blond turned around and saw a waitress selling shots, grabbed one and turned to me with it. "Here!"

Surprised that she actually just bought me a shot, I told them to hold still for a minute while I grab something. I

found Caleb and got a few extra VIP bracelets, and brought them to the girls.

"Oh my god, really? How on earth! They told us VIP was full."

"It's called karma! You did something nice, and now the universe is speaking to you!" I chuckled.

They made their way up to our group and I started flirting with the brunette. "Well we just keep doing this back-and-forth *will-they?/won't-they?* thing!"

"What do you mean?" She looked at me playfully.

"You know exactly what I mean. I think it's time we made this official. You're taking me on a date."

"Oh really? Am I?"

"Yes. A waffle date. I want strawberries on mine, thanks."

"I can't make waffles."

"Well.." I looked disappointed in her lack of female skills. "Well then what can you make?" I asked, keeping the position that she needed to qualify herself to me.

"Ummm.. I can make tacos!" She put forward, lest she lose value.

"Alright then, it's a taco date." I took out my phone and handed it to her while I placed my other hand on her back.

"What's this?"

Final shot with a girl I like tomorrow. Going to be coming from a vulnerable place. Thoughts?

7 upvotes · 1 May 2012 · /r/seduction

The seduction community has acknowledged that having the right attitude makes you attractive to the largest number of people, but that it isn't a magic spell on any one particular girl. You have to play the numbers. Some girls might not be into you, and now you look eager.

My advice- make sure you have contact info, and don't talk to her for a while. If you have her number you should wait a while and might call and pretend it was a wrong number. "Hey.. this is bob.. why aren't you jeremy. Oh my god jamie? Hahaha I hit the wrong number, how are you?"

The key is not to look desperate. Move on in your head, and if the chance arises- go for it.

There's a common seddit theme that today is your last day because girls flake so close now... but there's a lot to be said for some long-game.

Club Bitches

7 upvotes · 30 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Feel free to XPOST, but be forewarned, not all the communities exactly understand the ideals behind seddit..

Why Girls Flake (And the Long-Game)

7 upvotes · 18 April 2012 · /r/seduction

No offense but I honestly don't believe women when they talk about dating.

Last time I asked a girl for dating advice she told me to "be a nice guy" and "be more honest."

And to be fair, you shouldn't believe guys for advice on dating guys either.

Edit: I also want to add that I don't feel men's vs women's thought processes are better/worse, only different.

Understanding that difference is key. Perhaps the term "entirely" isn't true. But when it comes to dating, there's

very little rationality for women to hold on to in the first place. All it is is emotions! Guys try to figure out how to get laid, girls have to decide whether they want to get laid by the guys. One is logistics, the other is temperature taking.

Women Have Changed Considerably in the last 10-20 years. An Older Player's Perspective...

7 upvotes · 16 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Oh the flaking. Why is that even acceptable in our culture? Frankly I think it makes people worth less. It's at the point where I sometimes don't bother calling the number I got because it's too much work for another girl to flake.

Girls are really ruining this for themselves. I'm at the point where I don't really bother calling girls unless I F-close them the day I meet them.

Explain my sitch?

7 upvotes · 13 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I cringed at the beginning of the table game- but it still worked so, can't complain. "Just missing one thing- your number" .. ughhh that is the cheesiest line. But it worked, so hats off to you. You officially graduate. You are not a noob any longer.

The texting game was smooth. I'd call her to confirm the date so she doesn't flake. Texting is a great way for her to feel low investment, and girls emotions change over time. I've had a number of sure-things flake into obscurity.

So, I've just gone red pill

6 upvotes · 14 September 2016 · /r/PurplePillDebate

You can't win an appeal to authority when you don't know who you're speaking with.

So, I've just gone red pill

6 upvotes · 14 September 2016 · /r/PurplePillDebate

the repulsiveness of TRP is the repulsiveness of the reddit userbase

I wouldn't categorize the guys there of anything more or less than when it started. It seems like you're upset because you're seeing how the sausage is made.

What's the difference between this place and /r/MensRights?

6 upvotes · 3 January 2013 · /r/TheRedPill

Welcome, welcome!

Indeed, one of the things that spurred this into action was a conversation I had with squarehouse, I think it was after seeing some really relevant red pill ideas downvoted and admonished in /mensrights, and I thought, shit-seddit thinks red pill is "dark" and mensrights panders to feminism to remain politically correct. We need a new place.

And fuck it's growing.

What's the difference between this place and /r/MensRights?

6 upvotes · 3 January 2013 · /r/TheRedPill

I think I said it best in the introduction,

http://www.reddit.com/r/TheRedPill/comments/12v1hf/almost_a_hundred_subscribers_welcome_newcomers/

That post outlines how we differ from men's rights and seddit.

It's important to note that men's rights does a lot to ensure their narrative conforms to the greater feminine imperative. We, however, do not strive for political correctness, and instead opt for reality.

This is too painful to read...Somebody asked askwomen about The Solomon Group pdf..

6 upvotes · 3 January 2013 · /r/TheRedPill

I would rather die alone than sell my soul to become just another user of people.

See that's the narrative women would have you believe. And trust me when I say, women will gladly see to it that you do, in fact, die alone.

How many women have "friend-zoned" guys? How many women will ask for free drinks and then blow guys off? How many women will flake on a date without even thinking about it (or calling)?

Women will do what they want. They will do what ever fits their fancy. They just plainly do not give a shit!

And that's what we're trying to drive home. We're not using women. In fact, **we're rebelling against the fact that women use us!**

If your end goal is to find a nice woman and settle down, nobody here will judge you for it. I think deep down inside most of us would love the opportunity. But you have to be awake to the reality that in the woman's mind-her emotions are the only thing that matters to her. She will be fickle and can easily up and leave with literally no regrets. After 10 years, after 15 years, doesn't matter. Women are great at detaching.

So we embrace game, to counter act what's called female hypergamy.

Now if your goal is to hold up your moral code, that's fine. I would make the argument that you should look long and hard who defined that moral code for you. Who does it serve when you do "honorable" things? When you put the lady first, in front of your own needs? Who does that serve?

Obviously it serves women. So it would make sense that women trumpet that behavior as an expectation and even define it as morality.

But they simply do not respect you for it. They never will. You can be high and mighty, but you absolutely will be alone forever.

There are a few blogs that come up now and then regarding married game. There's no reason to believe that embracing the red pill means you can't try for marriage. I would argue that embracing the red pill means realizing how futile marriage is at this day in age, but we don't preclude the ideal. We're just trying to be realistic about the outcomes.

Stick around, because I think you'll learn a lot.

None of us became real jerks. We just learned the protocol of how to interact with women that they appreciate.

Here's a very simple example. I met a girl at a club just last night. The conversation was simple, and I wasn't a "jerk." There was no "negging."

Me: "Hi there, are you going to sing karaoke tonight?"

Her: "Oh, no I can't do that, not alone!"

"Well let's pick out a song!"

".. maybe.. what song?"

"The lion king. That's classic, anything from the lion king.."

"No way! You'll never get me to do that!"

"Wanna bet?"

"Sure, what's the bet?"

"I'm going to get you to sing a song from lion king here in front of the entire club by the end of the night, or I owe you a drink."

"why don't you just buy me a drink right now and save yourself the trouble?"

"because you're going to sing lion king, and you don't know it yet."

and so on and so on.

Now she was cute, and a few guys did buy her a drink. I, however, did not. I challenged her and made my confidence clear. Nothing about this approach was manipulative, nor was I using her. I do have a date next week with her because I owe her a drink, she never did sing lion king, and I'm ok with that. ;)

So you see, the red pill approach I made here was simple: I am a man who acts like a man. She threw in a shit test in the middle there, but more or less, this is just classic game.

This is too painful to read...Somebody asked askwomen about The Solomon Group pdf..

6 upvotes · 3 January 2013 · /r/TheRedPill

Listen, we're not misogynists, but we don't bother trying to explain ourselves to women because it works to our advantage that they assume we are. We love women and understand men and women's roles in evolution.

You must've noticed that you were talking about how nobody's ever taken a sexual interest in you, and every woman there congratulated you and said you're on the right track. If ever there was a red pill awakening, this is it. They were lying to you. They don't know they were lying, it was unconscious, but they were.

You will never get advice on how to be sexually attractive from a woman.

I suggest you read up here on the red pill because you'll quickly find that we aren't here to "manipulate" people into bed. We're here to embrace the male roles that women find attractive, in spite of how politically incorrect it is.

For instance, you'd say it's sexist to expect a woman to be in the kitchen making you a sandwich. I'd say, based on our culture, you're right. That is a sexist expectation.

But here's where shit gets wacky. Some of us noticed that despite the public outcry regarding this sexism, when you act that way, women respond positively.

I had to do a double take. I couldn't believe it. I grew up thinking what women said about this stuff was all true.. but here it was.. I treat women like they're subordinate creatures, and suddenly they respect me. WHAT THE ACTUAL FUCK?

Nobody here wanted to act this way. Most of us were happy with the feminist ideals being chanted across the world. Most of us only woke up to this reality when we realized that it was women who didn't want that feminist reality, they just said they did.

Any time you see a woman with one of those jerk guys, have you thought to yourself, "why the fuck would she be with a guy like that? I have so much more to offer!" Now you know.

Well, there you go. That's the red pill.

I picked up "How to Win Friends and Influence People" and some of it seems contrary to the basic seduction shtick. Thoughts?

6 upvotes · 31 December 2012 · /r/seduction

If you truly feel that way, take a gander over here.. /r/TheRedPill

[xMODx] Seddit Simple Questions Thread 12/28/2012 (please upvote - zero karma)

6 upvotes · 29 December 2012 · /r/seduction

Ignore her move on. Lurk on seddit and find out why that isn't the best close.

It's threads like this that remind of why game will always work...

6 upvotes · 28 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

You're making so many assumptions with the intention of validating your own beliefs. Reflect and learn.

Very well said Tokyo.

..

Edit: I couldn't help myself. I chimed in.

Edit 2: Holy shit. So I decided to click "show all comments" and read some of the responses. Holy shit, there are a ton of guys throwing down terrible game. This entire thread is women bitching about how they don't like betas. And betas who have no idea how to apply game. (Quick tip, don't open somebody by walking up behind them and rubbing their shoulders).

A mother's letter to today's women (x-post from /r/mensrights)

6 upvotes · 25 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Stick around and read the sidebar.. you may find everything you thought you knew is a lie.

A mother's letter to today's women (x-post from /r/mensrights)

6 upvotes · 25 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Same reason I'm not getting married. MGTOW.

"Redpill" The Movie

6 upvotes · 21 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

The most interesting part of taking the red pill for me, was looking back at culture and seeing a new meaning in every little thing that was already in front of my eyes the entire time.

Sit down and watch this movie with a blue-pill friend, and the two of you will derive two very different understandings of the movie.

It's interesting how obvious everything was, how even our pop culture paraded hypergamy loud and proud, and somehow the matrix adopted the feminine narrative and congratulated them for being so strong, all in hopes that maybe they could find love, too.

Red pill was a little late for me... My experience with Red pill

6 upvotes · 20 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

No matter how much investment you put in, you will always be liable to be a victim of hypergamy.

This needs to be stated and restated daily. Adding this to my list of rules.

A lot of people, even here as they unplug, still like to believe that they can just figure out the right formula, find

the right woman, and avoid the liability hypergamy causes. Yes, technically you might be able to keep a woman around, but never forget that we are no longer in the same culture that enabled life long partnerships to exist. And never forget that your woman's hypergamic drive still exists, will always exist, and cannot be turned off, only gamed against with crossed fingers.

Anyway, I tried to tell her to leave twice and she breaks down sooooo bad. I've never seen anything like it. Convulsions, tears, inane babble, blah blah blah lame bullshit excuses for her past. She paws the air, or the wall or whatever with her arms and legs, can't even function on a normal level...

I've had this happen. Ween her off of you slowly. Just tell her you're going out of town for a few days, and have her stay at her place. Then see her one day. Make up an excuse for the next day not to see her, and so on and so on. Do it over and over until seeing you becomes the exception.

Hey, I just have a quick question!

6 upvotes · 20 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

Feminism has not been an equal rights movement in a long time. It has gone from securing equal opportunities for women (good), to mandating equal outcomes regardless of circumstances (misguided, wrong), to finally advocating for absolutely superior treatment for women (full on bigotry). And that's just where the law is concerned.

This is the best outline of feminism I've ever seen.

Ethnicity and Female Self-Entitlement

6 upvotes · 19 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

I had a recent booty call text me saying "what are you up to, want to get together tonight?"

I responded, "yeah, bring some chicken wings"

She showed up at my door with a 6-pack and wings.

Fucking fantastic. It was a bold move, and I thought I'd have to back pedal a little, but sure enough there it was.

My list of preemptive steps I take to avoid legal trouble - By a man in the dating scene

6 upvotes · 19 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

Yes, the court system is fucking ridiculous. And at the moment, some women take advantage of that. So be cautious around women.

So basically every argument against Legal Paternal Surrender can be transposed as an argument against abortion rights. I wonder if the irony is lost on feminists...

6 upvotes · 6 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

I said it in another comment but I think it bears saying again:

Our culture has re-purposed the word "responsibility" to include accepting consequences that are not inevitable outcomes of a scenario in the name of morality. It's as if wearing a seat belt is denying drivers the responsibility of dying in car accidents, because doing otherwise would be a insult to the old ways before seat belts were invented.

Women are the victim, no matter who the victim is!

6 upvotes · 6 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

Sure. she backtracked a bit. I'll screencap when I'm at my pc

I've been practicing game / the dark arts and now I have a woman who is 3 days late for her period on my hands...

6 upvotes · 29 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Well the advice I usually have is make sure you use a condom, and if at all possible, get a vasectomy.

Unfortunately, if she's already pregnant, you've found yourself in a predicament. My best advice is make sure you get a paternity test before getting put on the birth certificate. Do not act as a father until you are sure it's yours.

If it is yours, and she chooses to keep it, your only option is to be a father.

Mens Rights has a subset of guys pushing for the option of legal parental surrender. Since women have the unilateral power to decide on terminating a pregnancy, men should have a similar option: financial abortion (surrendering both parental rights and responsibilities).

Of course, this is far far far from happening.

So in the mean time, you will have to pay child support. Try to work it out with her in a way that does not involve the courts if you can.

Edit: I would also make it clear to her that your opinion is she should terminate, because you are not interested in becoming a father. Make sure she knows that if she makes this decision against you, she will not have a father for the child. She should understand that her decision is going to affect both you and the child.

Not that you shouldn't father the child, but you should let her know it's your decision not hers.

Understanding the transformation into taking the Red Pill

6 upvotes · 19 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Although I've never been close to suicide, this post hit home more than I'd like to admit.

Still swallowing all of this [first awakening]

6 upvotes · 12 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Squarehouse said it in another comment, in one word: Hypergamy. To expand on this: When did women's conception of a desirable guy become about these things? They've ALWAYS been about these things.

A majority of us guys growing up in western culture were fed the blue pill as we were growing up, believing true love is a deep ideal that everybody except the most shallow men and women are into. We believed being a good person would eventually land you with your "one," and that there's somebody for everybody.

And maybe, for a bit, the strategy works. In my blue pill days I still had a level of success with women, but they always went horribly wrong, each relationship.

Don't be surprised that you believed it- look at what's thrown in your face. Chick-flicks. Look at those. They 100% show a reward for beta behavior and not alpha behavior. Who could blame us for thinking we should keep at it and eventually it will work?

This subreddit is for the guys who kept at it and started to realize it doesn't work, and we wanted to know why. The first step was taking the red pill. It wasn't until I saw the men who stood before me, having taken the pill for years if not decades, and realizing that the things I still thought were true were anything but.

Even today, as I absorb everything I can find, I'm realizing how much I still don't know. I read a book the other

day that put my last long term relationship into perspective.

Society has always been this way, you're just waking up. Where to go from here? Well, stay here at the red pill because we're always debating that question.

I posted a MR link in r/bestof, someone claimed we are a hate group. This is the following argument

6 upvotes · 7 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

To be fair, men's rights and feminism are at odds. Men's rights and women's rights, however, align perfectly.

People's Reactions to my Recent Interest in MR: I Must Be Sexist

6 upvotes · 1 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

I've posted about things like that female teacher who got kids suspended from school by them looking at a nude photo of her. The responses I got were horrendous... things like "yeah cause men need more rights, sure"

Electrocautery-induced gangrene of the glans penis in a child following circumcision. Truly a 'necessary' procedure [NSFW]

6 upvotes · 31 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

but seriously: it's often way more fucked up when girls are the subject of it.

Because we made it illegal. What a horrible comparison.

Brazil: Howling mob of feminists attacks a man who ridiculed them (Video)

6 upvotes · 26 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

Maybe I'm just bitter, but people like you really annoy me. If your argument had any merit, you wouldn't have used "club house for manbabies."

Sorry, we only use coherent arguments here. We won't miss you.

Y'all turning into SRS. We need to fix this place.

6 upvotes · 25 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

I hadn't realized there was a phrase for this. TIL.

"Maybe next time", abandon ship or keep sailing?

6 upvotes · 4 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Take my advice: delete it.

1. Prevents drunk text/dial
2. If she ever contacts you, you'll ask who it is (awesome)
3. If you're ever in a scenario where she wants to hear from you, you'll have to ask for the number again. (totes awesome)

[FR] The hippie who didnt smoke weed and why you should be careful when gaming girls.

6 upvotes · 31 August 2012 · /r/seduction

Been there, man. It's hard to re-calibrate when you're so used to bitch shields. Living near Boston, I don't ever *not* get the bitch shield. I went traveling to wine country in the finger lakes region in NY last week and over-shot chicks a couple of times before realizing that these aren't Boston bitches and I could actually have a conversation

with them.

Where you are really makes a difference.

[FR] F-Close almost threesome

6 upvotes · 11 May 2012 · /r/seduction

You're welcome for all 5 orgasms by the way. Or was it just one hour long orgasm? You tell me.

A Note on Inner Confidence

6 upvotes · 10 May 2012 · /r/seduction

I have had a similar feeling. When I was younger I used to have a spending problem. I'd spend too much during the weekend then be afraid to check my bank account and see what I had done. I was crippled by fear.

Then one day I said, more information is always good. So whenever I get a feeling that I should check my bank account, I made a decision to ALWAYS check no matter how bad it felt. I got in the habit of looking at the numbers and making better decisions based on them.

Since then I've learned to start budgeting, but the point is- I was in control the entire time, I just needed to realize it.

Club Bitches: The Sequel

6 upvotes · 9 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Thanks! The key is to just keep going and treat every negative shit test as a joke. Eventually they will cave.

But I want to make something clear- I value myself a little too highly to really put up with shit tests. When somebody has a shitty attitude, the way I usually deal with them is this:

I'll persist until I can get past the shield, and then if I have an opportunity, I'll shut them down. Which is what I did in Club Bitches #1.

Frankly, even if they finally warm up to me, I'm really turned off by somebody who can be that rude to a stranger. Fuck that shit.

There are nice girls everywhere who are perfectly conversational. Those are my bread and butter. I just get my kicks with the bitches.

Club Bitches: The Sequel

6 upvotes · 9 May 2012 · /r/seduction

When I go to the club- it's always lulz. I get a pretty big ego boner fucking with chicks- which was my original intention last time. Honestly, I never thought I'd see them again, but I figured I'd try to convert.

I don't usually add to the story unremarkable details. Like the girls who are easy- I got a few numbers that night and already banged one of them since then. Meh.

The mental energy thing, though, I think is just a product of who I am. At any point in time I've got a few different games I'm running. Sometimes with multiple people over a night. I find it entertains me while I'm at a club having a good time.

The joking about her being nicer to guys is a joke- I obviously am not trying to convert anybody, just trying to get her to answer to me.

Edit: I've been told I'm a sociopath. But, seriously, what do doctors know anyway. :P

Club Bitches: The Sequel

6 upvotes · 9 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Thanks. I am actually working on a book. I'll be sure to announce on seddit- but if you want to keep up, please subscribe to my blog- just in case my announcement gets titanic'd with downvotes.

The Tension Point

6 upvotes · 1 May 2012 · /r/seduction

A great way to put the pressure on when asking for a number is to hold your phone out in front of you so she's the one feeling awkward for not doing anything.

I've never had a girl not take the phone.

Why Girls Flake (And the Long-Game)

6 upvotes · 18 April 2012 · /r/seduction

This article has a sources listed at the bottom, a great read: <http://www.lucidpages.com/intel.html>

This would be a great book to check out:

<http://www.amazon.com/Mind-Her-Own-Evolutionary-Psychology/dp/0198504985>

This one is off-topic a little, but also a great read if you're into it:

http://www.amazon.com/The-Mating-Mind-Sexual-Evolution/dp/038549517X/ref=pd_sim_sbs_b_1

Edit: I will admit that there are chicks that I am not attracted to that do not exhibit these behaviors that I know of. I am of the understanding that they did not develop certain traits and selectiveness due to their own low-value in the sexual market (i.e. not attractive to most guys). But this isn't a subreddit about mens/womens rights, this is a subreddit about attracting members of the opposite sex that you're attracted to.

When you read these generalizations assume the tag (in the context of mating) is next to each statement. This goes without saying on every article posted here, especially the ones in the side-bar. I'm not going to argue with you about feminism here, only that I'm good at getting girls to sleep with me, and here's how I do it.

Attraction Happens When You're Not Trying

6 upvotes · 18 April 2012 · /r/seduction

There's an on-going myth that trying makes it obvious you're trying and therefore messes with the organic nature of connections. I think the seduction crowd is here to dispel that myth. If you're not trying, you won't get laid.

The trick is to find game that works with the personality you've already developed so that you can use a lifetime of material that you have at your fingertips.

It's not about trying vs not trying. It's about exploiting your best resource: your personality.

What do I do in this situation? *time sensitive*

6 upvotes · 12 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Ignore her. Wait until she contacts you again. She initiated last time, she'll do it again. It may be a week before this happens, so hold out.

Tips for college game?

6 upvotes · 11 April 2012 · /r/seduction

And so began the great Pillow-Blanket war.

Dealing with The Cock-Blocking Girlfriend

6 upvotes · 11 April 2012 · /r/seduction

There's never a problem if more than one girl fancies you. Girls will betray their friends.

Dealing with The Cock-Blocking Girlfriend

6 upvotes · 10 April 2012 · /r/seduction

If her friend didn't almost kill her self and then pass out, I think there might have been a shot. Next time for certain. :D

So, I've just gone red pill

5 upvotes · 14 September 2016 · /r/PurplePillDebate

TRPillers need to belittle women, it's part of their game.

I would make the argument that women are doing the belittling themselves. TRP just observes.

This archive is well worth your time

5 upvotes · 2 January 2013 · /r/seduction

once you get good enough at seduction and you see the belly of the beast, its hard not to have a grim/real outlook on the matter.

Or better, once you see the belly of the beast, you realize the absolutely amoral nature of sexual strategy, and stop using words like "good" or "bad."

People think my outlook on life is grim, but it's only grim from their point of view. For me, it's neutral.

What if hot whores were cheap, legal, and clean? « Random Xpat Rantings

5 upvotes · 31 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

I agree with him on one level: I think that the artificial sex would not be an equal substitute for organic sex, part of the thrill is the chase and the knowledge of attraction, however one point he did not make that I want to point out...

If there were cheap legal and clean hookers, and were easy to access, I think MTGOW would become a more common occurrence. I think the average frustrated chumps would jump on that immediately. Heck, I'd still go for it myself now and then, just like getting a message.

So that puts forth a real question. What would this do to the sexual marketplace? If sex with attractive women were just \$35 bucks away, what demand would that put on non-working women? It would certainly put a price cap on them, wouldn't it?

It would be interesting to see the changes in the market from that. At any point while approaching a woman, you have in the back of your mind that you know you can get it for \$35 elsewhere, and it would convince you to be price conscious in what your current chick is "charging."

Is she being too high maintenance? Meh, screw her, I can get it cheaper elsewhere.

Cheap, hot, clean hookers would clean up american women's act.

I did a little Red Pill experiment in bed yesterday...

5 upvotes · 28 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Step 1. Insert penis into ass. Step 2. ??? Step 3. Ass to Mouth.

Ask Women Experiment

5 upvotes · 28 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Even better- I don't want to communicate. I want to drop in a few questions and record the results as an experiment. Test our theories.

Ask something simple like, "Hey ladies, would you prefer friendly or handsome?" and record the hamster wheels for science.

A mother's letter to today's women (x-post from /r/mensrights)

5 upvotes · 26 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Being calculated can work okay, but once I let it go things got a lot easier and faster.

Being ourselves based on how our mothers, sisters, and female movie stars taught us got us nowhere. We have to learn not to be like us, because we were taught wrong.

Obviously, as you train yourself to work differently, it will get easier. But having the stance that being calculated is the problem is completely missing the point! The problem was what **drove us to become calculated in the first place!**

Is The Feminist Movement Experiencing A Meltdown?(crosspost from srsucks)

5 upvotes · 22 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

Yeah! Close your eyes! Don't see things that are different from your current understanding of the world!

You're playing right into the hands of feminism. If they had their way, they'd make sure nobody knew pickup.

I don't know why, but there is something about this gif that is male-positive on so many levels. (repost from r/funny)

5 upvotes · 21 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

No prob. If you haven't already, you should check out [/r/theredpill](#) It's less about men's rights and more about this theoretical stuff.

Red pill was a little late for me... My experience with Red pill

5 upvotes · 21 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Women voting was an inevitability. I do believe old social structures like religion, marriage, honor, family lines, stuff like that were all constructs to keep hypergamy in check (among other things). As we lost those, we lost monogamy.

Obviously men are upset, but not upset or organized enough to make a difference in this. Women should have the right to equality and the freedom to find happiness. If sexual strategy is amoral, then the question I guess we should ask women is this: Are you happier now?

Though I don't think we'd get a terribly insightful answer to that, because there are plenty of women from old traditional marriages that are happy despite the controls keeping their hypergamy in check. If we ask a chick from today, she'd look at the old ways and say "heck no!" to that, because it wouldn't feed her hypergamous instinct, no matter how unhappy that truly makes her.

What behaviours should I call her out on? This is current sticking point for me I think.

5 upvotes · 13 December 2012 · /r/seduction

And I'd never go back again. If a woman hands you her drink, it's yours.

Seriously though, I'd speak with a manager. "She handed me her drink, it was a simple mistake. That said, here's the \$6, and a lost customer for life."

What behaviours should I call her out on? This is current sticking point for me I think.

5 upvotes · 13 December 2012 · /r/seduction

Shit tests, maybe?

I had a girl the other day ask me to watch her drink when she wanted to dance. I just looked at her and said, "oh, do I get the perks of being your boyfriend too?" Needless to say, she was asking me to watch her drink so she could dance, it was my cue to next, since she obviously already didn't care.

Sometimes "calling her out" will look a little too hurt. I do it when I'm sure i'm already out of the running.

The game way to play that scenario would have been to drink her drink while she was dancing. If she gets mad, her fault. If she laughs at how ridiculous you just were, game on.

One of the most effective social conventions the feminine imperative ever established was disqualifying those critical of it from ever having credibility about it.

5 upvotes · 7 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

I've always held the belief that most of society's constructs: Religion and Marriage were constructed to keep female hypergamy in check. Unfortunately, infidelity is no longer looked down upon and excommunication from the church doesn't matter. Since women can make money themselves, there's literally no reason for them to stay married.

One of the most effective social conventions the feminine imperative ever established was disqualifying those critical of it from ever having credibility about it.

5 upvotes · 7 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

I get really hopeful reading stuff on rationalmale, it paints this unstable existence and points towards some kind of change that must happen. I'm just not sure this change will necessarily be good.

Consider this:

In my plugged-in days, I would've been pretty happy settling down and having a family.

Now that I understand reality, I know this won't be happening (and I look at my parents and think, wow, they were the last generation before feminism. My parents would never get married in today's climate).

So what would a revolution do? Would it return us to the days where marriage was equitable? I don't think so.

Even if females return to more feminine roles, one thing cultures tend to do since the beginning of time is try to maximize personal happiness. (generally trending upwards).

The problem is that marriage is *for better or for worse* which means sticking through the good and bad times.

Sure change is coming, but marriage is forever dead. And I don't see women taking part in delayed gratification enough to skip the appetizing alpha buffet in their 20's to change the current climate, no matter how much feminism overthrows itself. The cat's out of the bag, so to speak.

I've been practicing game / the dark arts and now I have a woman who is 3 days late for her period on my hands...

5 upvotes · 29 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Game didn't get him into this mess. Here's the possible list of failures:

- Condom Broke

- She Wasn't on Birth Control and he didn't ask or she lied
- No Condom at all (Stupid stupid stupid stupid)
- She was on birth control and it failed (Happens occasionally)

Don't blame the red pill for this. The best advice I've heard is get a vasectomy, the red pill wouldn't account for any pregnancies if people took the advice to heart. The scenario he's in is exactly what the Red Pill is trying to show you can happen. Have a kid, get your wallet raped. End of story.

The Female Self-Esteem Crisis « The Private Man

5 upvotes · 28 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

I think the major issue here is that women's dating advice is "never settle," whereas a man's advice is be a good person and maybe you'll get somebody you'll like! The difference being that men should be so lucky to meet the one they want, and women have a prime directive not to approve of anybody that doesn't meet their criteria, no matter how ridiculous or absurd.

The final shit test

5 upvotes · 26 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Shit tests: subtle tests that women perform, usually subconsciously, to test to determine a man's value in a sexual market. The response usually mirrors how invested he is in her. If he appears needy, he likely has no other options and thus appears to have a lower Sexual Market Value.

It helps establish whose frame the relationship is in. If the woman is in control, she loses respect. So the goal is not to jump the hoops women set up, but instead *beat* the shit tests.

Here are some examples:

Woman to partner: I'm sooo thirsty, do you mind getting me a drink?

Man: Sure honey, anything else?

Analysis: Man failed shit test. He was a pushover and did what she wanted. She doesn't want a guy who will do that, she wants an alpha leader who sets the frame.

Correct response: It will be first on my list as soon as i get my blow job!

Shit tests are relevant when you meet new women, try to pick one up, or even in long standing relationships.

Here's a list on seddit for common shit tests while picking up women (again, it's not limited to this time only, women continue to shit test for the rest of the relationship from what I've seen).

http://www.reddit.com/r/seduction/comments/iq6nx/common_shit_tests_and_how_to_defuse_them/

Informing the next generation?

5 upvotes · 23 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

The reason I made this subreddit was because seddit was basically becomming /r/relationshipadvice. It was terrible, some of the advice. "Don't forget to be honest and caring, then you'll get that gal! Remember! Don't be creepy!"

Informing the next generation?

5 upvotes · 23 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

If only we could feed every male the red pill. Women would have to change dramatically or be left behind.

It's true, it's difficult not to be labeled sexist misogynists.. this subreddit is young, we've only got 128 people so

far, and even now, some posts are getting whiteknights by guys who literally have no idea that they're plugged into the matrix.

"Oh no, man, my life is perfect, check out this wife I have of 30 days, nothing will ever go wrong! I just keep buying her jewelry! This subreddit is neckbeards that don't get it."

I'd get mad if I wasn't so sad for them.

There's a post on askreddit absolutely full to the brim with guys that mainline the bluepill like it's running out of stock. They continuously get shit on, over and over, and they never see the connection. I wish I could order them all a big dose, but how do you wake somebody up who doesn't want to be woken?

http://www.reddit.com/r/AskReddit/comments/13al11/i_dedicated_one_full_year_doing_everything_to/

As a young adult with open eyes from experience, I am upset by what I've seen in USA public education system.

5 upvotes · 20 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

Pointing out a troll is a service. Feeding the troll is taking him seriously and trying to debate him.

Woman on /r/relationships cuckolds her husband. Complains he isn't being supportive. Complains he told their son that he isn't the father of her baby. Complains the cuckolded husband doesn't like her pregnant body. Just complaint after complaint despite the husband staying and raising her child.

5 upvotes · 8 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

I think you'd feel right at home over at /r/TheRedPill

I've got a post about whether or not marriage is a beneficial strategy to men..

http://www.reddit.com/r/TheRedPill/comments/124kee/is_marriage_beneficial_to_men/

Interesting praise of PUA from someone who seems pretty much against it.

5 upvotes · 7 November 2012 · /r/seduction

The idea that you should be looking to commit is the female imperative. I just checked, and, yup, written by Lorena. The shaming of sex without commitment is solely for the benefit of female's sexual strategy.

What helped me get over my approach anxiety in high school, hope it helps (not for the weak of heart)

5 upvotes · 31 October 2012 · /r/seduction

What the fuck

How smartphones killed love--

5 upvotes · 31 October 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Just the ability to have sex whenever you want has really changed that aspect of their life.

But they're having sex with somebody.. so the question is, how has that affected us as men? Are less men having more sex? Or are the same number of men having sex, but less monogamously?

This "Open Letter to Nice Guys" really annoyed me

5 upvotes · 30 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

She literally takes no responsibility for her own actions.

20 Ways to Be More Assertive and Get What You Want

5 upvotes · 25 October 2012 · /r/seduction

I feel like you just stumbled out of /r/relationships ... do you not realize you're on seddit?

Y'all turning into SRS. We need to fix this place.

5 upvotes · 25 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

Lost my cool? What? You mean by refusing to leave the establishment, that I had every right to be at? She was my ride, dude.

Either that or your story is probably fake.

Thanks, that's what we need here, more of this. Really adds to the discussion. Everybody in this subreddit is anonymous, so there's always that risk. But go ahead and point it out right here, let's see if it contributes. No overt reason to call it a fake?

Sure I made some wrong moves, but that certainly doesn't mean I was wrong.

Any material without "gamey/routine" sounding points?

5 upvotes · 15 October 2012 · /r/seduction

It sounds like you're not really sure what seduction is about. I'll try to fill you in a little bit, but really you should read the FAQ.

1. Cheesy pickup lines are cheesy. Nobody thinks otherwise. The best advice given around here is be yourself*. If you're good at conversation, it shouldn't make anybody cringe.

2. The reason we look at ourselves for failure is because pickup is a statistics game. Sure there's nothing you can do to make a girl love you. But if you make yourself into the best version of you and approach 100 women, you're bound to have some successes. If you don't- you can't realistically just blame ALL the women! No, you cannot magically change women- but you've got 100% control over you. When you fail, the only thing you can do is tweak your approach and try again. Understand this doesn't mean the seducer is the sole person to blame- only that the seducer is the only person who can learn and change from a failure.

3. The points of game aren't here to make you feel comfortable or less cringey, they're here to illustrate what appeals to women. Obviously, as a culture, we're lead to believe that being romantic and beta is good and anything more aggressive or out-on-a-limb is cringe-worthy. Seddit is about breaking that barrier and realizing that the dating culture and beta-fem-centric culture we live in is actively against you

getting laid. It's females sexual strategy to weed out the ones that aren't alpha enough- by telling guys exactly what they don't want is what they want. The chumps listen and go hungry.

*Except not the whiney beta version of yourself, be more confident!

Bars Have Become Venues for Friends to Hang out vs. Singles to Hook Up

5 upvotes · 12 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Gold mine just 30 min north- Head to Nashua. Thank me later.

So how do you guys deal with Alpha Females?

5 upvotes · 12 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Good advice.

I like the milk example. I've got a good one, I was hooking up on a semi-regular basis with a chick who had a kid- who I never met and had no intention of meeting. She managed to work her baby-sitter schedule around my schedule so I didn't mind.

One day she was in a jam and asked if I could watch her kid for an afternoon because her baby sitter called in sick and she was called into work.

Now obviously we were already sexing, so I could have done it and been a nice guy without damaging my position. It probably wouldn't hurt. But I take a very zero-tolerance level towards discipline with girls. And it's a good strategy in the long term, I think. I just replied to her text, "try his dad."

She never asked again, and the sex has never been better.

Jaded by Game - Why I Game and Not Date

5 upvotes · 9 October 2012 · /r/seduction

you're still very attached to that idea.

I was, yes. Why? Two parter: 1. The frequency with which girls expect relationships and are mad when I deny them. 2. I obviously grew up believing in something that isn't true. It wasn't an easy adjustment.

And, if you so choose, that freedom can be to choose to be monogamous. See, you're still outcome dependent. You think that your happiness depends on some girl not cheating on you or otherwise "leveling up" to greener pastures.

You've got the wrong bloke, squire. That's not what I said at all. I said I reject marriage as a premise and think feminists need to stop demanding it. (And there is no choice to be monogamous because relationships are a lie that chumps buy)

Why make this distinction? Because marriage and relationships are ubiquitous in our society. I am confident in my decisions. It's just difficult to play by different rules than 99% of the world.

Connecting the pathological fear of husbands having power with the peter pan manboy syndrome. | Dalrock

5 upvotes · 4 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

You know what the worst part about these articles are? I agree with them and they really touch on things for me- they uncover things I haven't been able to articulate properly until I read them.

But I can't share these articles with my friends or anything, because they address a systematic thought process but don't really do much to address hard evidence, and as such, is regarded as anecdotal and ramblings of a bitter person.

On oneitis.

5 upvotes · 4 May 2012 · /r/seduction

I respectfully disagree with point 1.

It shouldn't be a point of shame to need somebody in your life. A lot of people are built differently, and one thing I've noticed in my mind is that without a current pursuit, girlfriend, or f-buddy, I'm noticeably depressed.

It's not a choice, it's not optimal, but it's how I was built. In my mind, it equates social interaction with the opposite sex as a staple. It is a need, and nothing less.

It's nothing to be ashamed of.

I think the point donggg is trying to get at here isn't that you should be ashamed of this need (or want for some), but that you shouldn't let that need/want blind you into making poor decisions. Be outcome independent. I leave clubs alone more than I leave with a girl because I'm sticking to my guns, no matter what. And sometimes I have to remind myself that's ok.

There's nothing funny about rape and Adam Sandler's new movie 'That's My Boy'

5 upvotes · 3 May 2012 · /r/MensRights

Which episode are you referring to? I'd like to watch it.

Club Bitches

5 upvotes · 1 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Thanks! I'll keep reporting back!

Club Bitches

5 upvotes · 30 April 2012 · /r/seduction

;)

Now if only I could reverse my circumcision!

How far do you put up with flakiness? I'm in need of some guidance.

5 upvotes · 19 April 2012 · /r/seduction

You may have pushed too hard at this point, looked too eager. I recommend you *do* ignore her. You've got to build more comfort with her. That means running into her in class or at a party, flirt, and then walk away. Don't bring up another date for a while. Then a few weeks in, after at least 5 or 6 flirt sessions, pull out the, "Hey weren't you supposed to take me out? I'm sorry I must've flaked"

Edit: Not to pimp my blog- but have you read this yet?

http://www.reddit.com/r/seduction/comments/sg36n/why_girls_flake_and_the_longgame/

[FR] Captain Oblivious

5 upvotes · 12 April 2012 · /r/seduction

"Before I go, can I use your bathroom?"

Tips for college game?

5 upvotes · 11 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Something celestial might work...

Don't #-Close, D-Close and Stop Flakes Cold

5 upvotes · 10 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Yeah, I'm going to say I rarely F-Close. It's actually Roosh's idea in 'Bang' to F-close as often as possible.. but if you're using seddit to land a LTR, The advice here is good: D-Close

Game Against Alpha Joe

5 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

When he asked the dollar amount, it was clear this guy was crossing boundaries. IF he were truly approaching me out of sincere curiosity he did so while breaking social norms in an offensive way. You can't go beta to err on the side of caution, or you'll lose more often.

The strategy this guy used was plausible deniability. Even now, you guys are questioning if I was too aggressive- which means he did his part perfectly.

It really is the small things that get to you

5 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I prefer day game because the bitch shield is usually down. You can approach girls like they're people.

But be careful, if they're dolled up- even during the day- they're used to approaches and can be really snide.

The Alpha Bitch

5 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

If you leave it in her boat, she probably won't reply. Girls are a hot commodity on OKCupid, and they know it.

I think sites like OKCupid really pander to women's egos and so you'll have HB3's thinking they're the hottest shit ever because they get a couple messages that they ignored.

Ultimately it'll screw with your game. I don't recommend dating sites.

The Alpha Bitch

5 upvotes · 4 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Yeah, I think I took it mild compared to some of the stuff I've seen on this subreddit! ?_?

The Alpha Bitch

5 upvotes · 4 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I always love dressing up slightly nicer than the venue. It's a great conversation piece. Sometimes I wear a slick suit to a normal bar, and then opening becomes easy. Girls open me.. "Why are you wearing a suit?"

"Why aren't you ?" I would reply. Then I'm in.

The Alpha Bitch

5 upvotes · 4 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I don't know if it was intentional, but I don't remember her name. I never asked for it, though I heard it once or twice in passing.

So, I've just gone red pill

4 upvotes · 15 September 2016 · /r/PurplePillDebate

I know you started TRP and all dude, but she's right.

Wow, I never even considered that perspective before!

TRP, PPD and Cheating

4 upvotes · 23 May 2014 · /r/PurplePillDebate

My experience tells me that women want a man that is strong and independent, somebody they can look up to and feel safe around. Feeling safe is a major factor for women.

They simply don't feel these things around men they don't respect.

Whereas on the flip side, men are attracted to women who are feminine, kind, and receptive. They want to protect women, it's a natural instinct.

Men don't want to butt heads with women.

I feel as though this is pretty self evident. I realize there is no peer reviewed article on this, but if we are to speak frankly, I would love to hear a rebuttal that doesn't amount to "but I know somebody who is the opposite!"

I realize there are exceptions to all rules, but that doesn't mean what I've described here isn't the common rule. It's very common. You can bet on these things being true- and that's what red pillers do. They bet on these things being true because it gives them the best chance of success.

TRP, PPD and Cheating

4 upvotes · 23 May 2014 · /r/PurplePillDebate

Because women don't respect men they control. Look at any relationship where that's true, and tell me it will last.

How Black America Has Predicted Our Future

4 upvotes · 3 January 2013 · /r/TheRedPill

Near where I live there's a couple cash-only bars, which as you can suspect doesn't exactly get guys who wear suits. I'm friends with one of the owners, so I stop in occasionally, and one thing I've noticed is the white guys who best emulate rap culture are getting a surprising amount of pussy. Gangsta is in.

[xMODx] Seddit Simple Questions Thread 12/28/2012 (please upvote - zero karma)

4 upvotes · 29 December 2012 · /r/seduction

First bit of advice, if she's asking that, you're not being bold enough.

Of course it's a date! She's not stupid. She's giving you a shit test, and for good reason, you're not being intentional enough. You should be clear about your intentions before the date even starts.

If I were caught in this situation (again, play your cards right, you shouldn't be):

"Is this a date?"

"You'll find out!" (You are still deliberating on her quality, she may attempt to qualify herself)

or

"It's getting there, but my dates usually have more making out.." (Then go silent, don't smile and look at her and see how she responds. If she looks away and/or smiles, go, "but we can fix that" then go in for a kiss.)

"Do you want it to be?" is a soft beta answer. Never use this.

Comprehensive Alpha Male Game Guide

4 upvotes · 29 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Hey Resident,

I like this idea. It's a good point. People coming from seddit may not know good game vs bad game. I'd argue that if you've properly taken the red pill, you're already on your way to better game sans the gimmicks, and in whole the gimmicks in PUA are more of a confidence builder to get you to a better level so you can be.. yourself..

But that said, I think it is important to point out good game and make sure bad game is called for what it is.

In most cases, Seddit's sidebar has good game advice, and a lot of sedditors do have good advice. The only problem I've had with seddit is the growing culture of betatude that's cropping up in the comments on all posts there. Things like "no don't do that, it's creepy" which really steers the conversation in the wrong way.

So instead of duplicating seddit, I think it's better if we focus on why the bad advice is bad so red pill people can venture into the world of pickup well armed.

That said, I'm all for compiling a list here, and if we've got enough good stuff, we can link it to the side bar. A nice "getting started for red pill game" thread.

It's threads like this that remind of why game will always work...

4 upvotes · 28 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Exactly. We say chicks dig assholes and hate nice guys.

But in the mind of a woman, you're saying "Chicks dig beta guys who just say insults, and hate attractive guys who make my vagina tingle."

In this example, anything cocky, arrogant, or neg-ish is completely glossed over in her mind, because whatever makes her vagina tingle must be good.

So there we are, a huge communication gap there.

Dennis took the red pill, "It's always sunny in Philadelphia"

4 upvotes · 26 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

And his response was golden.

A mother's letter to today's women (x-post from /r/mensrights)

4 upvotes · 26 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

My sexual plan was "Get degree, get top job, get fit, learn an instrument, etc." I deserve praise. She is a slut.

Haha, very well put.

A mother's letter to today's women (x-post from /r/mensrights)

4 upvotes · 24 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Yes, for us, pump and dump.

For anybody looking to re-jump-start marriage as a thing.. you're going to need to make a new batch of women.
:D

Sexual Utopia in Power, F. Roger Devlin

4 upvotes · 24 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Titles like Get Rid of Him and Ditch That Jerk are found side-by-side Men Who Can't Love: How to Spot a Commitmentphobic Man. In short, I demand loyalty from you, but you have no right to expect it of me. Many women seem sincerely unable to sense a contradiction here. Perhaps, as Schopenhauer thought, the female is not naturally provided with a sense of justice. Justice, is, after all, a virtue of leaders; it is of little use in nurturing children.

Great read, thanks for linking.

I don't find threads like this fun anymore [x-ref AskReddit]

4 upvotes · 19 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

I'm building a list of red pill rules. This should be on it:

It's not your job to read signals, it's your job to assume attraction and escalate until rejected or until she's in your bed.

I don't find threads like this fun anymore [x-ref AskReddit]

4 upvotes · 19 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

If we were to make a list of rules of redpillatry, that would be in the top five. "Never listen to a woman's advice. Her actions betray her words"

Results gather scorn: A look at /r/seduction comments to a successful FR

4 upvotes · 11 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

It wasn't always like that, but it's gotten worse. I assume that's pretty much why we're all here.

Focusing on strategy - What do we do in light of the Red Pill Truth?

4 upvotes · 30 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

It's astounding how much they fight this- here, on mens rights, and on seddit, I get a lot of resistance. Claims that I must just have dated the wrong girl along the way. Claims that being nice will absolutely land me a girl and I just gotta wait for the right one.

I'm surprised how many people end up here and don't do the required reading. Never the less, we've got almost 200 users now, so I'm going to assume the non-vocal majority get it and don't speak up.

What does the red pill mean for girls?

4 upvotes · 30 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

The constant shit tests are basically because their hypergamous nature makes them not only seek out higher status males, but constantly re-evaluate current males to ensure they're up for the task.

They might not jump ship immediately after losing respect (perhaps waiting for another branch to grab), but by performing shit tests, it primes them emotionally to lose interest so when a higher status male comes along it's an easy jump. Rationalizations like "well I just don't feel it anymore so it must not have been right..." fill the gap where guilt would be.

This was one of the hardest pills for me to swallow. I linked this particular effect in the side bar. From RationalMale:

Peregrine John summed it up best on Jacquie's blog comments recently:

We want to relax. We want to be open and honest. We want to have a safe haven in which struggle has no place, where we gain strength and rest instead of having it pulled from us. We want to stop being on guard all the time, and have a chance to simply be with someone who can understand our basic humanity without begrudging it. To stop fighting, to stop playing the game, just for a while.

We want to, so badly.

If we do, we soon are no longer able to.

There is no rest, there is no respite or reprieve from performing, but so strong is the desire for that unconditional love assurance that men thought it prudent to write it into "traditional" marriage vows – 'for better or for worse, for richer or for poorer, in sickness and in health, to love, cherish, and obey, forsaking all others until death do you part' – in other words, a pledge of unconditional love in spite of all circumstance. Those vows are a direct plea for insurances against a female hypergamy that would otherwise be unfettered were it not made in the context of being before God and man.

<https://rationalmale.wordpress.com/2012/09/11/of-love-and-war/>

Worth a read if you haven't.

New MRA here. As a 17 year old who has only recently understood the idea of men's rights, I have felt anti-male sentiment my entire life

4 upvotes · 30 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

Welcome Stapeler, welcome to the red pill. Google "red pill" for some more in depth knowledge that might help you along your way.

Take it slowly, by the way, the culture shock can be a bit much.

This controversial Fox News opinion article entitled "The war on men" is provoking a lot of feminist ire, so let's discuss it.

4 upvotes · 26 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

She made it sounds like men didn't want women while you argue that men don't want marriage, which I agree.

As a man who is going his own way, I can reconcile this for you.

I *want* women in the sense that I'm attracted to them and have a longing for a relationship.

I *don't want* women in the sense that I know my dream of a loving relationship is a farce and does not exist.

Edit: I want to point out that I said loving relationship and not marriage. It's my opinion that feminism has left female hypergamy so unchecked that I don't trust relationships with or without marriage.

Informing the next generation?

4 upvotes · 23 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

You know there's a lot written out there regarding this generation of betas (including what I was), and basically the theory is that women teach it to kids and it perpetuates. It's basically the sexual strategy of females, they can indoctrinate children young and have their pick of the liter when they're older.

Anyway, it's important to convey the red pill to kids. My dad attempted to but wasn't nearly as eloquent as manosphere bloggers are today.

How smartphones killed love--

4 upvotes · 31 October 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

These girls have no reason to talk to guys at a coffee shop because they don't want a relationship and they already have 5 guys waiting in line to fuck them whenever the girl's in the mood and sends that magical text.

Nail on the head. Let me know when you find the armor piercing game that doesn't amount to throwing shit at a wall and seeing what sticks! (I do more approaches now per lay than I ever have in the past decade.)

They're here

4 upvotes · 26 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

An upboat for you sir. It's really quite frustrating when topics and opinions that would normally spark good discussion not more than a few months ago are now netting downvotes.

There's also some whitewashing going on here, where enough people are repeating tripe like "I don't care about the double standard, this man is horrible" that it appears to be our groupthink- when in reality it's an outside voice.

New to men's rights. Here's my experience spending 4 months with a bipolar feminist.

4 upvotes · 26 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

This is not boyfriend behavior; it's husband behavior.

This is neither if you plan on having her respect you. Learn to say no.

Get that contract signed before you make any such commitment.

Over in /r/TheRedPill where I'm trying to spur conversation, I'd argue that this isn't really good advice. Is a marriage contract really going to provide you any better assurances? Or open you up to more liability?

Michelle Obama's Facebook page just put this up.

4 upvotes · 23 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

What? "too busy" "feelings"?

This language isn't welcome here. Shaming us for having feelings? While simultaneously diminishing the value of not circumcising? If I didn't know any better I'd say you're trolling.

Career woman who can't find a man wants to get a sperm donor on reddit. Claims he can sign away his "parental rights." Except that isn't something a man can legally do.

4 upvotes · 19 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

I think this is a little prejudice.

Career woman who can't find a man wants to get a sperm donor on reddit. Claims he can sign away his "parental rights." Except that isn't something a man can legally do.

4 upvotes · 19 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

Why require somebody to have a mate when they want kids? As somebody with no plans to get married, I may some day want a kid...

So how do you guys deal with Alpha Females?

4 upvotes · 12 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Indeed. And the milk scenario was just a favor too. The shit test was when he put it on the table to establish that he's not her bitch. And she said it belongs in the fridge, and he said no. And he passed. But he forced the issue to preempt the loss of respect before she shit tested him.

For me, the shit test would be the second time she asked me to baby sit. Sure the favor would be nice, but it sets a precedent that is hard to undo.

That's how I roll, but I wouldn't argue my way was the only option. I do think it was the best.

So how do you guys deal with Alpha Females?

4 upvotes · 12 October 2012 · /r/seduction

There's no such thing as the exceptional woman who rather craves betas. Don't accept the position. She will never have respect for you, at least not in the vagina-tingling way.

Has anybody noticed the influx of new guys who're posting without even having glanced at the sidebar? And whats with all these specific situation questions? Mods?

4 upvotes · 8 October 2012 · /r/seduction

The sub got popular and new people are commenting with white-knight material. I partly blame myself for stopping posting, but I burned out. Game can be exhausting.

A win for human rights: Court rules for man misled about paternity

4 upvotes · 5 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

Respond with, "Are you trying to hide something?"

Remember: it's a GAME.

4 upvotes · 11 June 2012 · /r/seduction

A good point indeed. I'm sure people here remember my posts from a month or two back. If anybody is wondering where I went off to, I've started a workout routine and am taking time off. Game was killing my budget, my health, and my mood. Gotta take it easy, if you start taking it too hard it isn't fun and it hurts your game.

A Note on Inner Confidence

4 upvotes · 10 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Confidence is getting through the dip just before you achieve your goals. You definitely get more confidence with each successive goal you achieve, but you've got to have belief in yourself to attain at least your first.

How is "guess" the alpha answer for "how old are you"?

4 upvotes · 10 May 2012 · /r/seduction

I think you really miss out on some good times ruling out under 25. When I was 23 I briefly dated a 32 year old

woman, and it was fantastic sex.

Long Game: Understanding Situation Changes & Seed Planting

4 upvotes · 1 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Not trying to sound jaded but it's rare to meet high value girls. I explore all threads available, you never know what lies ahead.

Club Bitches

4 upvotes · 30 April 2012 · /r/seduction

The seddit community advocates a change in life style that permeates all facets of your personality. The experiences like these as well as failures are just as important to learn from as any successful pickup.

Learning about what exists in the field is crucial to be prepared for what's out there, but also it helps for others who run into similar experiences. It's a great way to say, "you're not alone, this stuff happens."

Also, importantly, is the lesson that you should decide to walk away from girls that don't strike your fancy. You should feel perfectly comfortable saying no to girls that don't meet your criteria. We're not animals.

Club Bitches

4 upvotes · 30 April 2012 · /r/seduction

MRA = Mens Rights. One major issue of Men's Rights is male genital mutilation.

Club Bitches

4 upvotes · 30 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I've always felt that Chick Flicks are our best tool. As long as girls and guys alike both believe the betas in chick flicks could actually get girls, we'll fly under the radar.

I just watched one called "The Rebound" (yes, with a girl) and I have to say it: It's the best example of a beta and white knight built into one. It's a prime manual for exactly what NEVER to do. If there was one movie I could recommend for a don't-do-this example, it's this movie.

Ways to re-establish attraction once it's gone?

4 upvotes · 19 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Do months, not weeks

Why Girls Flake (And the Long-Game)

4 upvotes · 18 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I go out multiple times a week. Depending on the venue, some girls I'll likely never see again, but at parties I end up running into the same girls more than a few times within a month. Parties are where it's at. Always pick house-parties if you have a choice. Smaller groups are even better.

Girls by default won't subject themselves to you if they have a choice. People usually communicate to me that my personality grew on them. That only happens if I've got a captive audience long enough to grow on them.

Why Girls Flake (And the Long-Game)

4 upvotes · 18 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I don't think it's the selection process here, it's a real known psychology difference between men and women. You're coming across as one of those NAGDTs. (Not-all-girls-do-this). Which I can't really help you with. Are

my observations anecdotal, yes, but with enough data points backed up with most guys here's data points, I think it's fair to say that a large portion of the female population *do* act this way.

If you don't, that's great for you. I'm not sure what you're looking for.

Do women make good wingmen for guys? Any stories appreciated...

4 upvotes · 13 April 2012 · /r/seduction

It makes your social value increase when you're with a girl. Always a good thing. Don't have her make introductions though.

Pro-Tip: Create a Captive Audience

4 upvotes · 11 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I do the suit more often than not. Here are some of my replies (I've used them all, because yes, girls approach and ask ALL the time):

"Why *aren't* you wearing a suit?"

"What happened to the days when dressing nice was the standard? I'm bringing it back. Join me" - then I pull out my pocket square and drape it over their shoulder. This makes it difficult for them to walk away without physically giving it back first.

"I'm on the job as we speak. Keep talking to me and look like you're having a good time... what ever you do, don't look over at that guy in the corner." Then I whisper into my watch and look about suspiciously. (Make sure you smirk or they might take you seriously.

Dealing with The Cock-Blocking Girlfriend

4 upvotes · 11 April 2012 · /r/seduction

My stories are genuine, as evidenced by the fact that my last one was about my own failures. I don't think many people would make up stories where they act like retards and lose the girl... But let's say you still don't believe me, that's fine too. The conversations I had, and the analysis of the conversations are still great learning tools. You can benefit from it either way.

Spectacular Failure: The Asshole

4 upvotes · 9 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Girl one was legitimately a bitch. I took that attitude and applied to it girl 2. That was my mistake.

Game Against Alpha Joe

4 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

That would've been a great one to start off with- on par with the "you're hired" line.

Game Against Alpha Joe

4 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

??

I wonder why they were jobless...

Game Against Alpha Joe

4 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I casually knew some of them. But I wasn't familiar with any of them.

Game Against Alpha Joe

4 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Target was quite impressed. We did end up at my place. Going out again soon.

The Alpha Bitch

4 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

That's what she was doing. It didn't matter what I said. I could sit here all day analyzing what to say for the rest of my life.. the point was that she was systematically taking guys apart. I was just next on the list.

The silence wasn't the end of the conversation. She maintained eye contact.

So, I've just gone red pill

3 upvotes · 14 September 2016 · /r/PurplePillDebate

A friend messaged me that my post was linked to here, so I thought I'd chime in.

So, I've just gone red pill

3 upvotes · 14 September 2016 · /r/PurplePillDebate

Oh, okay.

Going back to the Church

3 upvotes · 3 January 2013 · /r/TheRedPill

"If you want to be happy for the rest of your life, never make a pretty woman your wife..."

What's the difference between this place and /r/MensRights?

3 upvotes · 3 January 2013 · /r/TheRedPill

Aside from comment threads on individual blog articles, there's rooshv's forum (but registration is only open 1 day a month). This is probably the most centralized place for open discussion that I've seen.

Def go through our history and read up on the submissions. There's a lot of juicy good stuff in here.

Female to Female Advice?

3 upvotes · 3 January 2013 · /r/TheRedPill

I'm going to say sabotage for sure. If there's one thing women can't stand, it's other women succeeding.

I've never met two women who were truly friends. Either one would stab the other in the back if the benefits suited her.

Source: The number of women I've slept with and the number of "best" friends I've also slept with.

This is too painful to read...Somebody asked askwomen about The Solomon Group pdf..

3 upvotes · 3 January 2013 · /r/TheRedPill

It's sad but true. Women's actions will always betray their words. Their advice will always play into their motives, and never help yours.

This is too painful to read...Somebody asked askwomen about The Solomon Group pdf..

3 upvotes · 3 January 2013 · /r/TheRedPill

http://www.reddit.com/r/TheRedPill/comments/15u53c/an_amazing_manosphere_blog_youve_never_seen/

This archive is well worth your time

3 upvotes · 2 January 2013 · /r/seduction

I was hoping somebody would, we're still small so I guess for now I'll keep feeding it myself!

This archive is well worth your time

3 upvotes · 2 January 2013 · /r/seduction

I wasn't going to hijack here, but this is def red pill territory.

/r/askreddit: "Reddit, how many people have you slept with? Do you find this number to be low or high?"

3 upvotes · 31 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

A lot of guys here will likely never see that high of numbers because most won't start to recognize their value until their thirties.

If you're a natural, you're likely going to be snagging tail right from the start.

For guys who are overly beta, they'll spend a lot of time clueless, and as their value rises, they'll start to notice. The confidence boost becomes a feedback loop.

I picked up "How to Win Friends and Influence People" and some of it seems contrary to the basic seduction shtick. Thoughts?

3 upvotes · 31 December 2012 · /r/seduction

VZ knows his shit.

A mother's letter to today's women (x-post from /r/mensrights)

3 upvotes · 31 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

The reason nobody here believes you is because of how fantastically we've observed otherwise. To our benefits!

If I knew Most people I know would be..

This is pretty solipsistic reasoning. Of course if you're not attracted to guys with multiple partners, nobody is!

[xMODx] Seddit Simple Questions Thread 12/28/2012 (please upvote - zero karma)

3 upvotes · 29 December 2012 · /r/seduction

For Day-Game, best opening is Roosh's Elderly opening.

"Excuse me, but do you know ___?"

Seriously, the best thing I've ever read on opening is Roosh's Day Bang. I literally use it everywhere I go.

[xMODx] Seddit Simple Questions Thread 12/28/2012 (please upvote - zero karma)

3 upvotes · 29 December 2012 · /r/seduction

Silence is a great one. Allow silent pauses in conversation.

Eye contact is another one. Don't stare her down, but during a conversation, look her in the eyes, (even better if it's during silence) and wait till she looks away.

/r/askreddit: "Reddit, how many people have you slept with? Do you find this number to be low or high?"

3 upvotes · 29 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

One of us.. one of us!

Edit: So reading down that thread, he is in his forties, which is a nice nod to the fact that our SMP peak isn't until the 30s, with all those 20 year olds reporting low numbers.

Some Red Pill Wisdom from 4chan

3 upvotes · 28 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Since it's a relative term, I agree with VZPurp's interpretation. Obviously you've got to take it in context. The original poster (which was removed) was attempting to derail a good point by misinterpreting it as "women are inferior in all senses."

I think it's much better to state that they are usually inferior in matters men find important. I'm sure women think the same about details they find important.

In this case, we speak of loyalty, their adherence to present emotional state, and in general the lack of logic and rationality present to somebody succumbing to their emotions. These are all values men find important, that women simply do not.

Some Red Pill Wisdom from 4chan

3 upvotes · 28 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Any chance we can get the text version here?

Why women lose the dating game - Mainstream article about hypergamy and SMV

3 upvotes · 26 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

I'm just going to stop you right here, your solipsism is astounding. You've had some different experiences, and so you're going head to head with some very well laid out evolutionary theory that we observe in many mammals.. but humans must be different because you've experienced a few outliers?

Every single red pill article has somebody who says "NAWALT"

<http://alphagameplan.blogspot.com/2011/03/nawalt-and-you.html>

Take this as a response to all of your recent posts, because I'm not going to debate you on multiple fronts.

I've met women who marry young and make great wives. Turns out conscious decision can trump evolutionary behavior. But you know what still exists? The drives and instincts that are ingrained in our heads. That can never be turned off, just adhered to or ignored.

We are here to discuss the larger trends. I'd say 80% of my approaches are with stereotypical women who do not surpass my expectations. We can either address it, or live in the comfortable world you live in where every single person is a snowflake and societal norms and trends don't exist.

A mother's letter to today's women (x-post from /r/mensrights)

3 upvotes · 26 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Every minute you're in your head thinking of cool, alpha shit to prove yourself is a minute you're not being present.

This isn't seddit, so while I understand your position (I disagree that being calculated is a negative thing), we're not here discussing the minutiae of date conversations. We're discussing evolutionary theory.

A mother's letter to today's women (x-post from /r/mensrights)

3 upvotes · 26 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

You've been practicing game for 30 years, and you never stopped to ask yourself why game is necessary?

A mother's letter to today's women (x-post from /r/mensrights)

3 upvotes · 25 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Pumping and dumping is the only thing you have left a lot of times.

Thread about what the "dark" part of "dark side" PUA is removed from /r/askseddit. There will be no red pill discussion today, reddit.

3 upvotes · 24 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

I've made it standard procedure in my game now to forget women's names. During a short conversation, I'll be nice and friendly enough, but continuously call her the wrong name. She'll correct me and I'll go, "oh hahah wow sorry!" Then proceed to call her the wrong name again.

Works wonders.

"Redpill" The Movie

3 upvotes · 22 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Irresponsible storytelling, aish.

Or worse, perversely accurate story telling.

I mean, I couldn't sit through a viewing of this. But I almost feel like this movie should be shown to all men as soon as they're old enough to learn about sex.

Red pill was a little late for me... My experience with Red pill

3 upvotes · 21 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Don't burn the bridge all the way though, good for FWB

There's a reason to be angry « The Antidote

3 upvotes · 20 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

First, it's validation. The idea that any of us had these feelings, but have always been shunned for them is a big blow to anybody's self esteem. It's a liberating experience to read something like [M3's post](#) and realize that our frustration isn't unique.

Instead of continuing to blame one's self for the failures, you start to understand that, yes, your actions are directly responsible for your results, but the world sent you into the jungle with a spoon instead of a machete, and every time you mention that the spoon doesn't protect you or cut away brush, the world looks at you and says, just keep trying, it will work if you just keep doing it! You're going to get hurt, and you're going to keep getting hurt until you open your eyes.

Once you understand this, it's only natural to feel anger towards those who put you in this position. Anger that society isn't what you've been told repeatedly. Anger towards the lies that your mother taught you, that women continue to espouse as good sexual strategy.

Nobody here thinks the anger should take over and become your life. But outright ignoring it isn't healthy. We need to be honest that it exists, and then learn to manage and deal.

I think the most important part of learning to manage it is adjusting your goals.

But my point is, when you apply this to every day life, to dating, how productive is it? Even in that article you sent me, what are the steps forward? Whats the game plan? The solution? The implementation plan to the solution?

Great questions. I don't know if you've lurked for long, but that's what this subreddit is about. Trying to define tenable goals and understanding what can, should, and cannot make you happy. There is no easy answer to this.

What are you really telling people? To what end? Having people rally around this point, playing on an emotion (and the emotion is unfairness, inequality, frustration and anger), and still offering no reconciliation accomplishes what?

This is one post of many. My hope is that people who read it take it for what it is, and then continue learning, absorbing and mentally building a picture for their end goal. Everybody in the world is just trying to find happiness, and we're no different. Everybody's path is going to be different, but understanding the rules, and dealing with this anger are good steps in the right direction. Like any realist, I will tell you right now I do not have any answers.

What is the practical application?

Increasing knowledge and perspective can only assist in broadening your understanding of factors involved with any decision you make. A practical application may not always be intuitive, but no decision made without an inch of forethought or insight can be considered informed.

Some of the biggest complaints I hear from people who are still plugged into the matrix are along the lines of "well that's not getting you anywhere" or "good job, you're angry and it's affecting your ability to be happy."

What you don't see behind the scenes is that these criticisms exist plainly as a blue pill analysis. If a man who thought married with kids life is the only path to happiness, he would probably think very poorly of my lifestyle and criticize me for how my thought-process has lead me astray.

Part of taking the red pill is letting go of popular, traditional goals, and realizing that instead, the only happiness is going to come from defining realistic goals and going after them.

If I thought my only path to happiness was marrying a movie star, I'd probably be pretty devastated when I realized I couldn't do it. A prudent person would adjust his goals accordingly. Society, on the other hand, repeats advice to young men, over and over, reaffirming your unattainable goal: "Didn't work? It wasn't meant to be. But keep trying, it'll happen!"

Thanks for taking the time to reply. This post you made highlights exactly where the breakdown was for you and allows us to have a conversation. The knee-jerk criticism before it was unnecessary and not constructive.

Hey, I just have a quick question!

3 upvotes · 20 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

Do not do it to an infant. Their glans does not detach until much later. That is on purpose.

Ethnicity and Female Self-Entitlement

3 upvotes · 19 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

I haven't had much experience with non-white chicks, I'm afraid. I suspect you're right in your inference, if your experience is common:

the majority of latino families still follow the patriarchal family structure of 60 years ago.

I'm going to try to date some other ethnicities and give it a try.

(FYI, I always pay, no exceptions, I just appreciate the illusion of a girl attempting to pay, even if it just an act)

Funny story- I actually play a game with myself to see how much I can get away with before back peddling a little (see how much I can push before pulling). One such item is not only never paying for drinks/meal, but seeing if I can get chicks to pay for me.

:D

My list of preemptive steps I take to avoid legal trouble - By a man in the dating scene

3 upvotes · 19 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

I have a friend who just went through false child abuse allegations with his ex wife. He finally proved that nothing happened (all expert testimonies showed no proof), but he was still stuck with almost a year of not seeing his son. And since he made so many motions, the judge thought he was dragging out the case (which he wasn't) and awarded his ex lawyer's fees.

He had to pay for the allegation against himself.

I'm pretty sure that's unconstitutional in our state, but he doesn't have the funds to push that issue.

My list of preemptive steps I take to avoid legal trouble - By a man in the dating scene

3 upvotes · 19 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

I'm not saying every woman is like that. What I'm saying is that it **does happen** and it's such a life changing risk that I'd like to avoid it, and further, you cannot distinguish a woman who would do this from a woman who wouldn't... therefore you must treat all instances with care.

There's a reason to be angry « The Antidate

3 upvotes · 18 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Its a sad post. Mistake number 1: Standing in line for a club. You are basically cue'd up in a line with assholes pretending to be better assholes than what they actually are to get herded into a room where they are all acting like assholes. Women and men are all assholes in this situation.

What? That's ridiculous. You've obviously never been to a club before. At least not in a city.

Mistake #2: Women dont lie, everybody lies. Everybody. Your job is to develop your social skills to the point where you can navigate this without going absolutely bananas. Those women going into the club wouldnt have bothered you so much if they werent on your radar.

It was a statement about culture and institutionalized lying.

Mistake #3: You reflect everything you feel inside. If you're bitter, angry and disenfranchised you're going to seek validation of those feelings everywhere. Put good vibes into the world and get that back.

It's a blog.

You are off-key 100% Please read the side bar before posting.

Feminist blames men after asking them to leave film festival: "It is clear that those making trouble and 'sabotaging' the festival are those who complained and demanded refunds."

3 upvotes · 11 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

BTW

or By the way

Results gather scorn: A look at /r/seduction comments to a successful FR

3 upvotes · 11 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

This is worth a read, on this subject:

<http://whoism3.wordpress.com/2012/12/10/critcs-of-game-part-1/>

Something funny to add to all the seriousness (x-post from r/funny)

3 upvotes · 8 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

I connect to multiple bluetooth devices at the same time. Not sure what that's about.

Women are the victim, no matter who the victim is!

3 upvotes · 6 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

Very well put! Thanks! Your red-pill knowledge is fantastic!

I Blog That Unplugged Me

3 upvotes · 6 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

I'm pretty happy that the idea of this subreddit is catching on. I actually created this sub because of exactly that. I was burning out on /seddit having to constantly explain to white knights why their bullshit was wrong.

The advice there started getting drowned out by /r/relationship_advice type shit. It was time for a change.

I talked briefly about it with throwawaypua and he acknowledged the problem but said he wasn't sure what could be done at the moment. After a while, I gave up and just made this sub.

I hope this places catches on enough to open up some advanced level discussions without being overrun by constant newbie complaints, the female imperative, and white knights.

Unlike seddit, this particular subreddit will be well moderated. I intend to keep topics from getting derailed.

Women are the victim, no matter who the victim is!

3 upvotes · 6 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

<http://i.imgur.com/xE1dI.jpg>

Look out! It's a Nice Guy! DESTROY HIM!

3 upvotes · 29 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

Lol, I'm just giving you a hard time. Cause they were shitty, but you called them nice.. get it? Ah nevermind

Look out! It's a Nice Guy! DESTROY HIM!

3 upvotes · 29 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

A rather poor counter, as the answer is contained in my previous statement. Marrying someone you don't like would preclude self-respect. Further, I'm not talking about marriage, I'm talking about lasting relationships.

Marriage is one formalized type of relationship.

Not at all. The point is this: When there's literally no benefit to you, you won't do it. You don't marry other people just to make their lives better.

Maybe you've just picked the wrong strategy for finding it. Wouldn't that be ironic?

I mean, I don't know if you realize you're in Men's Rights subreddit, but that's basically what we're talking about here. I thought you understood. I'll quote your original post:

This particular "nice guy" approach to courting has been hammered into all men as the proper and appropriate method for years. The most cringe-worthy example in popular media is probably Billy Wilder's film, *The Apartment*. Examples of this are everywhere. It is among the only male courtship approaches that has any large amount of social sanction, so it's not surprising to see many men using it and wondering why it doesn't really work.

We've come to realize this. That's what this is about. That's literally what it's about. I don't understand what you're going on here. Game is the counter-measure here.

Edit: After re-reading this thread, I think you mistakenly believe Game only benefits guys. Girls love guys with game, that's why they go after them.

Focusing on strategy - What do we do in light of the Red Pill Truth?

3 upvotes · 29 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Here's some data for you to see:

<http://dalrock.wordpress.com/2012/06/09/never-marrieds-piling-up/>

The Female Self-Esteem Crisis « The Private Man

3 upvotes · 28 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Check out any facebook status update from a women that involves a complaint:

"Oh my god I can't afford rent, and the landlord is being a dick about me being a month late.."

"John and I broke up. He doesn't know what he's missing"

stuff like that.

Now watch what both men (orbiters) and women will respond.

"Girl, you deserve better." or "Don't settle."

It's pretty common. Was John really a jerk? Does she deserve better? It doesn't need to be said, because she obviously does deserve better according to society. Is the landlord a jerk? Well, if my tenants are irresponsible and buy shoes instead of pay rent, I'm going to get pushy too. I'm an adult, and I make my rent. If I don't, it's my own damn problem.

The final shit test

3 upvotes · 26 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

You've never had a girl claw you during sex?

You could take your way out, but it ends in a lot less sex.

Feminists often bring up the past when gender roles were stronger, and women were expected to be homemakers pretty much. But nobody looks at the other side of that equation of men being forced to be breadwinners. Isn't the breadwinner gender role just as bad as the homemaker gender role?

3 upvotes · 19 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

Good, you feel guilty about letting women benefit from men's work. The feminine imperative has successfully entered your consciousness.

Honest

3 upvotes · 9 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

There's no shame in falling in love. There is, however, a problem in doing so, because women and men define love differently, and what a man expects out of it is never what a man is going to get out of it.

I recommend you read these: <https://rationalmale.wordpress.com/2011/12/27/women-in-love/>

<https://rationalmale.wordpress.com/2012/09/10/men-in-love/>

<https://rationalmale.wordpress.com/2012/09/11/of-love-and-war/>

Honest

3 upvotes · 9 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

I crave companionship, not just a sex dummy.

No doubt that's what we crave. But you must understand there's a difference between what you crave and what actually exists. When was the last time you had a legitimately stimulating conversation with a woman you found sexually attractive.

It's on purpose that I just separated stimulating conversation and sexual attraction.

I was faithful through my first marriage, she was a cheating bitch who I served with divorce papers.

The red pill in me says that although you "initiated" the divorce, she initiated her divorce far sooner by cheating. You already lost her at this point.

This is bullshit. This is sexism through and through, probably written by a guy who has been jaded by 'women.' Yes there are petty, low, hurtful women out there, but saying that every woman is that way is absolute bullshit.

Every generality has an exception. The point he was making, I think, is that if you're thinking you've found the exception, you're in dangerous territory. Assume you haven't found the exception and protect yourself rightfully.

And in this sense, generalization based on evolutionary psychology I think really isn't sexism. Perhaps it wasn't worded well, but the point I think still stands.

I think the problem there is the idea that you are better than she is. That's a mindset that will make you dissatisfied in all aspects of your life, though.

I'd make this argument. Would you marry somebody you find physically repulsive? If not, then you've already set up a mental hierarchy of sexual value wherein you understand your own value (i.e. you can get somebody you find more attractive because you believe yourself to be of high enough sexual value to do so) and you understand her value (you deem her to have low sexual value because you are not attracted).

To believe that there is no sexual value hierarchy I think is disingenuous, but never the less people make these value judgements regularly. (Consider the last time you thought to yourself, "man I'd totally do her" when you saw a woman walk by).

Being your own man means being comfortable with who you are, being considerate of those around you, and demanding they have the same consideration for you. That's worked for me for thirty years, and I'm happy and satisfied with my life and my marriage.

That's great. I'm happy you're happy. Just don't use complacency as a reason to become blind to reality. Enjoy your relationship- I don't think you shouldn't. Just understand why it works, how it works, and do everything you can to make sure it continues to work. Not because I'm rooting against you, but because every happy marriage that ends in unexpected divorce or blind-sided with problems always has that "I'm happy" moment before trouble strikes. That's why the red pill exists. Because *just being happy* isn't proof that things are working.

Honest

3 upvotes · 9 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

I like this, a few notes:

As a guy, you want to have sex with the most attractive woman who will "let you". You are interested in a woman's surface more than her substance. A beautiful face and an incredible body will more than make up for serious flaws in character. On the other hand, an incredible, giving, and intelligent character is simply uninteresting on an ugly duckling.

I want to point out that I am also interested in character and intelligence. If I could find both- jackpot. Therein lies the rub- I've never found good character in a girl I find attractive. And I've never found anything all that intelligent in women in general. (And not because I am a misogynist, I truly look for it, it just doesn't exist). My attraction to a woman's surface is me silently resigning my beta dreams instilled by chick flicks, sisters' advice, and mom telling me that it can happen.

Men are dogs. While we can only love one woman at a time, we can and will have sex with multiple women, while remaining in love with the first. It is always the man who comes back, crying, seeking forgiveness for his infidelity, to the woman he loves. It is always the woman who comes back with divorce papers, she simply found someone better. No regrets.

Agreed.

We love women from the outside in, not from the inside out. Many delusional betas sincerely believe that what they love about their oneitis is deep and meaningful, that she just isn't like other girls in some unique way.

I find this interesting, I remember my oneitis days, my beta days. And something I recall saying a lot "Oh, no, you're different." But you know what, I never truly believed it. I think sometimes I told myself that about girls as a rationalization for why I'm not chasing more tail. Lord knows I should've, I was in demand.

Women are basically the same. The more experience you have with them, the more you're always waiting for "the woman" in a woman to come out. She sometimes arrives early, sometimes she arrives late, but she always comes.

Absolutely true. No matter how determined a girl is to chain you down to a relationship with things like "I'm not like other girls, I just want to be exclusive with you," remember this: exclusivity only lasts as long as she wants it

to. Women are no more dedicated to you than how limited their options are. The woman will always come out.

Almost a hundred subscribers! Welcome newcomers.

3 upvotes · 8 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

For the record, I think discussion about the sexual market for men should include gay men as well, but understand that the focus on gay men is significantly different because the psychological factors in play. The discussion is welcome, for sure, but don't be surprised if we're completely clueless on the topic.

Interesting praise of PUA from someone who seems pretty much against it.

3 upvotes · 7 November 2012 · /r/seduction

"Think about the ways that you can make yourself a better man."

The only way this sentence makes any sense is if you define your worth based on how girls value you. There's the female imperative for you.

No, nice guys finish last because women *desire* evil men

3 upvotes · 5 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

I'm pretty excited this is gaining momentum too. I wasn't sure there were enough guys interested- but I knew between men's rights and seddit, there was a huge gap on reddit.

Spread the word!

The Fem-Centric Pickup Community

3 upvotes · 1 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

I am regularly baffled by how much more articulate you are than I am.

With Thanksgiving Approaching Lets Remember to Help Those Less Fortunate

3 upvotes · 1 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

To men's rights!

. err.. to the shelter!

How smartphones killed love--

3 upvotes · 31 October 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Maybe I've got some good luck, or maybe I game too well, but the ones I break through with aren't as addicted to the cock carousel as the ones I've read about. I think it's likely I give off a worry-free vibe that makes the innocent inexperienced girls go for me, because I can usually get a second night with the girls I start up with, and if I so chose I think I could keep going indefinitely. I had an 18 year old fwb last spring that lasted two months before she finally got the picture I wasn't going to settle down. (though I never lied or misled that I would).

There are a few scenarios where they were more experienced and they moved on immediately, but I think still hold me in high enough regard that a month or two later a "hey, drinks?" booty call would still work -- if they're free.

The real problem is breaking into the circle in the first place. By my measurements, it's getting harder than ever before.

2 Reasons Why You Shouldn't Live In The Suburbs - YouTube

3 upvotes · 29 October 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

I get the point here, I really do.

As my own addition to this, where you live has a big effect on how women act. For instance, I've found that in some areas, women out-number men and are far friendlier and open to talking/meeting new people.

In areas where there's a bro-fest, the few women that exist are as narcissistic as they get. You can't penetrate their bitch shields when they know for a fact they will get hit on a hundred more times that night and they can land the 9.5 even if they're a 5.

And then there's Boston. I still don't understand Boston.

Update in "Man Asks do I know you" case

3 upvotes · 26 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

I'm sorry but kittymewmewmew must be very uncomfortable with you looking at her. We're going to have to remove your eyeballs.

And, yes, it's painful because all we have is this here grapefruit spoon.

Update in "Man Asks do I know you" case

3 upvotes · 26 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

Nah, I was just using my cell phone to post this to reddit while I wait. Oh except I picked up the wrong phone off the table. I put it down and apologized but now they're booking me for theft.

New to men's rights. Here's my experience spending 4 months with a bipolar feminist.

3 upvotes · 26 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

I'm sorry your wakeup to the red pill had to be so abrupt and terrible. Welcome to men's rights. I suggest you also give a gander over to [/r/seduction](#) to see life-tips to make yourself more confident and stand up for yourself better- how to avoid situations like these.

Myself and a few other people have started a new sub specifically on how to treat dating/mating/sex in the new red pill environment, it's called [/r/TheRedPill](#) .. it's a new group but you're welcome to join and discuss!

Feminists love hyperventilating about how male "pick up artists" are predatory, objectify women, and typify "the patriarchy". Why, there couldn't POSSIBLY be a female equivalent in our sick, sexist, pervasively woman-oppressing culture, could there!? Meet the "rinsers".

3 upvotes · 19 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

"one-dimensionalize everybody"

I'm not sure what you mean.

It's commonly misunderstood, people think that game is a magic pill. It's not, it's a statistics game. You work on qualities that women *as a group* tend to like. I don't think anybody believes there is no variation between people, only that you can hedge your bets by being consistent and approaching as many women as possible.

Being the alpha when there is another clearly more alpha male there.

3 upvotes · 16 October 2012 · /r/seduction

I posted a pretty decent story about a hike I went on with an AMOG.

http://www.reddit.com/r/seduction/comments/ruqru/game_against_alpha_joe/

Any material without "gamey/routine" sounding points?

3 upvotes · 15 October 2012 · /r/seduction

The promise of future sex isn't something you can bring to the bank.

I wouldn't have stayed the ten dates, honestly.

I make it clear that my intention is to have sex. If she doesn't want sex, I LJBF her. (Let's just be friends).

Seriously. Obviously I'd try to push past the Anti-slut defense, but some girls really are either testing you or have psychological hang-ups. But at the end of the day, if she doesn't let you fuck her, you're a chump if you stick around.

Can't figure out how to approach this situation.

3 upvotes · 12 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Well you've been making eyes at me.. frankly you're going to have to buy me a drink before I let you get any further."

"hahaha"

"Let's say 8 o'clock"

"What? Oh. uhh.. well I'm working till 9" (if this is her response you're golden)

"Awesome, 9 it is. Bar xyz? Bring coffee... kidding"

Can't figure out how to approach this situation.

3 upvotes · 12 October 2012 · /r/seduction

If she's not at the register, but making coffee, do this:

1. order something complex and out of the ordinary, then when waiting for it, stand far from the register (closer to where the coffee's being made). This might open the door for her to contact you directly with questions "did you want room for cream?"
2. When you get it, there's an opening if she hands it to you.
3. Worst case scenario, take a sip and pretend it's wrong. Complain about something. Stand up towards the drink-making side, not the register, and say "excuse me" and ask for a fix. Make a joke or two. I'd use "I'm guessing you made this wrong so I'd come talk to you."

"what?"

"Well you've been making eyes at me.. frankly you're going to have to buy me a drink before I let you get any further."

If she asks you for your number, is that an IOI? [FR, # close]

3 upvotes · 12 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Same person? Either you're shelling accounts or copying.

http://www.reddit.com/r/seduction/comments/11baqg/how_to_compliment_a_woman_the_right_way/c6lcyvy

How to Compliment a Woman the Right Way

3 upvotes · 12 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Not good. That's scaring her away.

"If you keep looking at me, you might fall in love." Much better.

Pretty sure I've become somewhat of a misogynist (Why ignorance was bliss for me).

3 upvotes · 10 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Boston.

Jaded by Game - Why I Game and Not Date

3 upvotes · 9 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Everything is clear in hindsight!

I recommend you check out this article:

<http://datingamerican.blogspot.com/2012/05/women-are-emotional-hidden-truth.html>

Jaded by Game - Why I Game and Not Date

3 upvotes · 9 October 2012 · /r/seduction

I believe in equality. I just don't like the pervasive attitude that women deserve commitment for sex.

How do i manage dating/seeing severals girls simultaneously?

3 upvotes · 8 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Make it a rule that you are hard to get in contact with. Wait at least an hour to reply to texts, and only do so to 1/3 of the texts you get (or less).

Make a plausible excuse that your job makes you busy with random hours.

Then only contact people/respond when you want to see them. Any other time, they might get miffed about you ignoring them, but it wouldn't cause suspicion.

Have a routine to clean. I always take the bed apart and make it from scratch (find any extra hair/undies/socks). Check the bed stand. Take the trash out. Check the bathroom for anything weird, dropped earrings or rings that were taken off. Take out that trash.

Air fresheners 24/7, so other perfume/smells are unnoticeable or plausibly air fresheners.

Always have too many condoms so none of the girls can count how many you have between visits.

And obviously, never leave one alone in your house.

"All you ever want to do is have sex!"

3 upvotes · 4 October 2012 · /r/seduction

"Creepfest"

Whiteknight or woman alert. Get out of seddit, you don't belong here. Come back when you want to improve your skills.

an attempt to manipulate their interest

Let's just talk about manipulation. Why are you using it with a negative context? Every single fucking time you talk to somebody, you're attempting to do what? I'll wait for you to answer in your head.

.. That's right, you're attempting to communicate something. The reason you are communicating? The person you're communicating with didn't know the information you're conveying. You are.. *GASP* .. trying to change

their mind or inform them of something.

If you don't do it effectively, you're bad at communication.

If you do succeed, you have now manipulated somebody.

Welcome to conversation 101.

"All you ever want to do is have sex!"

3 upvotes · 4 October 2012 · /r/seduction

I agree with tyrryt here. What you're implying here is that sex is the reward for other relationship activities instead of independent from or part of relationship activities.

TRUE CONFESSION: I'm Sick Of My Unemployed Husband

3 upvotes · 28 September 2012 · /r/MensRights

The problem with NAWALT is that the good ones are indistinguishable from the bad ones.. until they go bad.

Every bad one I've been with started good. Which makes me cautious and paranoid around everyone. They can hide in plain sight.

[FR] The hippie who didnt smoke weed and why you should be careful when gaming girls.

3 upvotes · 31 August 2012 · /r/seduction

I have no idea, except to say that in and around Boston and NH... it's terrible. You have two variations up here.. hot and bitchy or fat and bitchy. That's it that I've seen.

Do Not Circumcise Your Baby, Even if Your Are Jewish [x-post Apolitics]

3 upvotes · 11 May 2012 · /r/MensRights

Ask a lobotomy patient if they mind. I'm circumcised too, and I have no idea what I'm missing. Doesn't make it right.

[FR] F-Close almost threesome

3 upvotes · 11 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Ahahaha, I really should've. I think back to that night and think there are so many things I should've done- but it's good I didn't burn any bridges, I may see her again. (oolalaaaa)

But really I should've said "Actually this sex thing was just to distract you while my friend goes on a date with your friend"

Do Not Circumcise Your Baby, Even if Your Are Jewish [x-post Apolitics]

3 upvotes · 11 May 2012 · /r/MensRights

What part of your body are you willing to let us cut off without consent?

A Note on Inner Confidence

3 upvotes · 10 May 2012 · /r/seduction

I'm going to take a look at that. Thanks for the recommendation.

A Note on Inner Confidence

3 upvotes · 10 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Thanks! It's been a big part of my life!

A Note on Inner Confidence

3 upvotes · 10 May 2012 · /r/seduction

It's out now. I wish I could share but I prefer to remain mostly anonymous with this group. :(

Help me out Seddit: Evolution of Seduction since the 1990s

3 upvotes · 10 May 2012 · /r/seduction

I enjoyed Roosh's Bang and Day Bang.

Club Bitches: The Sequel

3 upvotes · 9 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Thanks!

I'm really happy about the way last weekend turned out. I think it's fair to say "in yo face" to the doubters who commented on my first story.

Just a reminder regarding seduction advice:

3 upvotes · 8 May 2012 · /r/seduction

The collective knowledge is fantastic!

Why 1 minute is all you need: Just a reminder that you always have enough time

3 upvotes · 2 May 2012 · /r/seduction

This! My phone is full of useless numbers. Getting girls to come out is the tough part. Even after an evening full of awesome fun when a girl shows serious signs of attraction, getting her to follow through on a date or coming to a party is like pulling teeth.

From beta to PUA, couple of pieces of advice seddit doesn't want to hear.

3 upvotes · 2 May 2012 · /r/seduction

You can always buy a round of drinks or two if you're trying to get a girl to loosen up a bit. I find it helps with the ones who aren't laughing as much at my jokes as I'd like. Add a drink or two and we're having a great time.

But rule of thumb- if a girl asks for a drink, she's not into you, she's into drinks.

Women are Emotional? (Men Vs Women Explained in PUA Context)

3 upvotes · 1 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Welcome to the seduction community. Collective knowledge based on anecdotes.

Why Girls Flake (And the Long-Game)

3 upvotes · 18 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Yeah, I consider putting a disclaimer that the generalizations I make are in the context of dating. And, yeah, it's going to seem a bit sexist, but only because I'm focusing on attracting girls. We won't be going into the psychology of attracting men, but I'm sure that will sound rather sexist too.

Why Girls Flake (And the Long-Game)

3 upvotes · 18 April 2012 · /r/seduction

The multiple exposures definitely helps with building investment which can translate to an equal amount of comfort and attraction.

To hint at a relationship or not?

3 upvotes · 13 April 2012 · /r/seduction

You don't want to scare her away with actual relationship talk. Ever.

To hint at a relationship or not?

3 upvotes · 13 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I use future girlfriend jokes to disqualify girls.

"Oh, no, my future girlfriend would never have hair like *that!*"

Get a boy to ask for my number?

3 upvotes · 13 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Asking a girl for dating advice with females is like asking a child for parenting advice. I think that goes for this too- asking guys for advice on how to date a guy? We might not know- so take our advice with a grain of salt.

I agree with others here- I think guys like the direct approach. Just ask him.

I'm really not sure though. I can't be sure what I like.

Maybe there's something to this stuff

3 upvotes · 13 April 2012 · /r/seduction

If you kino all night long, by the end of the night, you'll be so close to eachother the kiss will be natural, and there will be a right time!

A trick I use is if you're walking home or to a car, ask her to dance. Hum a simple waltz and be funny about it. It's not about really dancing, it's about being spontaneous. Chicks LOVE that. Then spin her around, grab her waste and she'll be up against you. If she hasn't pulled away at this point, look at her mouth and lean 20%. If she didn't pull away, she's looking for it. Go for gold. She'll think it's the most romantic first kiss in the world- and it's low risk.

(If she pulls away, quickly whisk your hand forward to set her into another twirl)

Pro-Tip: Create a Captive Audience

3 upvotes · 11 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Funny hats can get girls to approach. Or even nice clothes that don't fit the venue. Wear a suit to the bar, or wear a swimsuit and light t-shirt that says "Lifeguard" and carry around a rescue tube. Anything that says, 'I'm different' will get girls approaching you.

Dealing with The Cock-Blocking Girlfriend

3 upvotes · 11 April 2012 · /r/seduction

It never hurts to hedge your bets. Even if Lisa is a bust I now get serious recommendations from Jessie. who knows how many friends she has.

Letter From An Epic Beta

3 upvotes · 10 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Agreed, I started to get sharp pains in my everything and I had to stop.. for my health. . . .

Secretly the nagging feeling I got from the letter is the realization of how many of those mistakes I've made in my past.

The Alpha Bitch

3 upvotes · 6 April 2012 · /r/seduction

See that's just not how it is here. It wasn't submissive vs. not. She was doing her act purposefully to elicit particular responses from guys.

Now, you might call out game as just this, but picture that most game is approaching girls to tell a joke or get their attention for attraction.

This chick was feeding off bruised egos as she made her way through the room.

It's not about women being submissive, it's about putting a bitchy one in her place. Had it been a guy, I'd feel the same way.

I flirted with a lot of girls that night, and the flirting was open and joking and friendly. That's how it's supposed to be. Sometimes an egotist comes along and puts me in a bad mood, so I serve the same dish right back to them.

Perhaps I didn't illustrate how bitchy she was in my story, I guess I assumed most guys here would instantly recognize the type- we've all run into girls like her before.

Edit: she was being abrasive. I don't care if you're confident or not. This isn't about your gender. If you decide not to play by social norms, people will be offended and I'm going to play it right back at you. Stop trying to make a battle of the genders where there isn't one. **I'll say it again, the only sexism I see here is feminists trying to create and issue where one doesn't exist.**

The Alpha Bitch

3 upvotes · 6 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I love this accusation. As if somehow her being a woman is why I put her in her place. Sometimes I think the fools crying "misogynist" are more sexist than anybody they're calling out.

I don't care if you're a guy, a girl, or some other type of gender. If you're a bitch to me I'm putting you in your place.

I've got a reputation as a flirt now

3 upvotes · 6 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Sometimes during a pickup I'll throw in bits of truth just to see how much I can get away with.

"This is actually a pickup line.."

Game Against Alpha Joe

3 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Alpha'd [?_?]

Game Against Alpha Joe

3 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Right on! I actually ended up writing a blog post about this very subject:

[Life is a Chess Game](#)

As a female bartender, what can I do to help male customers with the women they're attempting to flirt with? In return I'll answer any questions you have about picking up cute barmaids!

3 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

If you flirt with the guys- it'll increase their social value. They'll be more attractive to other women. Act like

you're really into them. (make sure to establish before hand that you're not.. or they might not get the picture and start trying to pick *you* up!)

Game Against Alpha Joe

3 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

It's true. The thought processes in my head were very streamlined but only took place like they do in the story in retrospect. It had to become like a reflex.

The only way to get there is preparation and lots of practice.

Thanks, about the writing style. I had no idea it would be so well received. Perhaps if I get enough of these anecdotes I'll consider making a book.

The Alpha Bitch

3 upvotes · 4 April 2012 · /r/seduction

If more guys reacted this way, women would have to change their game and everybody would win. Oh, how I long for that day.

The Alpha Bitch

3 upvotes · 4 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Has SEDDIT been dead?? :O

I've always had trouble pinpointing what I didn't like about women like this. But the more I'm reading up on game, the more I'm becoming aware of situations like this as they arise. When I started getting that gut feeling, I immediately identified a thousand times in the past I can recall getting this same feeling, but having no idea how to handle it.

How do you think freethenipple will impact women's ability to profit off of the male sex drive?

2 upvotes · 15 September 2016 · /r/PurplePillDebate

Hot women are a cartel, and they will continue to keep prices as high as possible. Anybody "freeing" their nipples will either be low-quality, or they will have a smear campaign against them to make them seem low-quality, despite the equality implications supposedly working *for* the cartel.

Business as usual.

TRP, PPD and Cheating

2 upvotes · 22 May 2014 · /r/PurplePillDebate

Almost all of the reasons a relationship may stagnate can be fixed with subtle-to-extreme dread game. A harem is an active dread that can work quite well. When a woman does not think she has control over a man, she will try harder and stay interested longer. It is when she thinks she is his only option that she will lose interest/respect.

But you know, your argument is pretty good too.

Girlwriteswhat, gateway drug to the redpill

2 upvotes · 15 January 2014 · /r/TheRedPill

I highly recommend watching her videos, great stuff.

[Mod] 550 Subscribers in just over a month

2 upvotes · 3 January 2013 · /r/TheRedPill

It just means it's working! :)

We are prepared to go nuclear for moderation if necessary.

How Black America Has Predicted Our Future

2 upvotes · 3 January 2013 · /r/TheRedPill

For sure, this sub does deal in a lot of generalizations which obviously don't apply to *everyone*. That said, I think there's a lot to be said when the majority of pop culture that deals with black people consists of gangsta rap and entitled bitches talking about how they get what ever they want.

Don't get me wrong, I'm not racist, but there is a cultural divide, it exists, and it's real.

[Mod] 550 Subscribers in just over a month

2 upvotes · 3 January 2013 · /r/TheRedPill

Somebody I know asked me the other day why we continue to invest time in this, why we continue collecting stories and debating theory.

I mentioned, of course, that through more research and conversation, even the wisest person can gain more insight. I think we can keep building a clearer picture. Unless anybody here has somehow reached the ultimate happiness and gratification in their lives, I think there's always more to learn.

But something occurred to me shortly after the conversation. Spending a lot of time in this sub, talking to everybody about it helps solidify being an alpha male in your head. It's almost practice.

Remember the first time you approached a chick after reading a game blog, and you fumbled and couldn't remember every little thing? Remember when you lost your first shit test because you couldn't remember a good retort or worse, didn't recognize the shit test?

I do.

But now, this stuff is second nature to me, and although I've been historically very successful with women (since I took the plunge) I've noticed that just in the past month my game has improved enormously.

I have 6 girls on the hook right now, just from owning situations as I find them. I've embraced the alpha attitude moreso than I think I ever have before. There's confidence in understanding your own strategy instead of stabbing into the dark.

I made a great play on a woman last night that months ago I'm not sure I would've bothered approaching... and months ago I thought I was at the top of my game (which at the time still required a lot of effort). I didn't even think about it. It just happened!

Edit: My point was a bit muddled. I'm saying here that just focusing on seduction gave me okay game that took effort. Swallowing the red pill gave me a new internalized mindset that made game itself flow naturally.

An Amazing Manosphere Blog You've Never Seen

2 upvotes · 3 January 2013 · /r/TheRedPill

Throw me a PM if you do so I can friend you.

Female to Female Advice?

2 upvotes · 3 January 2013 · /r/TheRedPill

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ypWaLxo32mE>

This is too painful to read...Somebody asked askwomen about The Solomon Group pdf..

2 upvotes · 3 January 2013 · /r/TheRedPill

We're happy to talk. The fears you have are real, and I'd be worried too. But, I think if you give us a real shot, you'll learn that those fears are only based on the myth that women repeat, not real red pill.

An Amazing Manosphere Blog You've Never Seen

2 upvotes · 3 January 2013 · /r/TheRedPill

I don't think we can grow if we ever go private. It goes without saying, you should invest in a decent throwaway that cannot be traced back to you.

This is too painful to read...Somebody asked askwomen about The Solomon Group pdf..

2 upvotes · 3 January 2013 · /r/TheRedPill

It was funny because he was upset about being single, and nobody addressed it. They just kept saying "oh what you're doing is perfect, it'll happen soon!"

I sure hope he takes away from that interaction that his current strategy hasn't landed him a girl, and those girls just condoned it like it should've, ergo somebody be lying.

Is there a 'game' to get a girl interested in you again after she has left you? My friend swears by the silent/cold shoulder treatment to get any girl back. Details of his play inside, thoughts?

2 upvotes · 2 January 2013 · /r/seduction

That "game" is terrible. Even worse, every intention behind that game is terrible. It's passive-aggressive, it's negative in nature, and it's downright needy.

What? What on earth are you talking about? Completely ignoring her is a good strategy to both help yourself get over her, and maximize your chances of her calling you back.

Some times women won't fully realize what their decisions will cause when they break up. That's why I go fully silent mode after breakups.

And almost all the chicks I've done this to will contact me within the year.

Obviously you want to start pursuing new girls. But never write off this option. It's always nice to have another fuck buddy.

This archive is well worth your time

2 upvotes · 2 January 2013 · /r/seduction

Want to know the real reason why women shout "I just want to meet a nice guy"? Its simply because they want the nice guys to identify themselves so they know who not to sleep with.

This is completely true. Great bunch of stuff. Great guide on taking the red pill.

Edit: Since you're getting some negative attention here, you might find a more suitable place for manosphere posts: /r/theredpill

/r/askreddit: "Reddit, how many people have you slept with? Do you find this number to be low or high?"

2 upvotes · 31 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

There's no right or wrong endgame here, once you understand the basics, what you do with it is your choice, so

there will be no value judgments from me whether you aim for 10, 100, or 1000!

That said, I think part of the experience of "taking the red pill" opens your eyes to the shit you learn from women to the extent where "falling in love" may never be the same again, even after only 10 women.

That said, a portion of our community here is specifically focused on good married game, so to each his own.

I picked up "How to Win Friends and Influence People" and some of it seems contrary to the basic seduction shtick. Thoughts?

2 upvotes · 31 December 2012 · /r/seduction

Analysis of the psychological components of the sexual marketplace that has given rise to things such as game, the fall of marriage, understanding female hypergamy, and more or less defining what "alpha" is beyond the loosely used term here in reddit.

Sedit has its purpose- to teach game. The Red Pill is about understanding game, why it works, and pretty much everything evo-psych related

Ask Women Experiment

2 upvotes · 31 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

I was thinking something along the lines of "describe how you see the average american woman compared to yourself."

The Denialist's Hamster Explained

2 upvotes · 31 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

I love how society deems that any woman can express and explore her sexuality, but the second a man tries to do the same thing he "is just a new level of pathetic."

Basically, whenever there's an argument about whether pickup is good or bad, this is the argument that should be put forward.

[xMODx] Seddit Simple Questions Thread 12/28/2012 (please upvote - zero karma)

2 upvotes · 29 December 2012 · /r/seduction

"Do you really think so? I might need a kiss to feel better." Smirk

[xMODx] Seddit Simple Questions Thread 12/28/2012 (please upvote - zero karma)

2 upvotes · 29 December 2012 · /r/seduction

Act like you're not fat. Act exactly how you'd expect a good looking guy to act.

Comprehensive Alpha Male Game Guide

2 upvotes · 29 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

I especially like the alpha male assessment series because it's focused on the foundation of why game works, not gimmicks.

Ask Women Experiment

2 upvotes · 28 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

I tried googling it, to no avail

I did a little Red Pill experiment in bed yesterday...

2 upvotes · 28 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Hahaha, maybe you are some sort of magic man, but overcoming atm resistance is a trick I have only accomplished a handful of times.

I did a little Red Pill experiment in bed yesterday...

2 upvotes · 28 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

It also depends on current attraction. For instance, if you get her really worked up and she's sufficiently into you, ass-to-mouth is on the menu.

Try it at the wrong time, and you've got a pissed off hamster.

A mother's letter to today's women (x-post from /r/mensrights)

2 upvotes · 26 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Not all women are sluts, but they are all hypergamous. (to refute this would be to completely ignore the fact that women are the choosers of this market).

Women fight to select the top. Men fight to become the top.

These are very apparent when studying even other primates.

A mother's letter to today's women (x-post from /r/mensrights)

2 upvotes · 26 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Hypergamy doesn't care- I think that's a point we are trying to get across here. Doesn't matter how many feelings, emotions, or anything you have invested in a woman. In the end, if you aren't woo-ing her properly, she'll up and leave. So once you understand that hypergamy doesn't care, you start to understand "all is fair in love and war."

Our point isn't that women are heartless. It's that when they're in love with you, it's because you're maintaining their attention through good relationship game and continuing to establish a high SMV.

The idea being that love isn't something to expect, it's something you cultivate- like a garden. And you don't ever get to stop watering it or it dies.

Now, why do we characterize women who give in to hypergamy and ride the cock carousel as sluts? Because

1. It's not attractive to us, therefore we use the term slut which indicates something that's not attractive to us. You can't force us to like that behavior.
2. Because on some level, I think guys who recently took the red pill are rather angry that basically, the female sexual strategy is to lie to you about what she wants and test to see if you know she's lying.

To put it another way, if you weren't interested in sex, she'd be a terrible friend who lies to you and gets mad at you when you don't interpret her lies. Worst part is, she will never admit to lying, and will do everything possible to rationalize her behavior so she doesn't have to face the cognitive dissonance caused by the deviation of her actions compared to her words. (Rationalization Hampster).

All women have these instincts, and relying on finding "the one" who doesn't is just setting yourself up for failure.

A mother's letter to today's women (x-post from /r/mensrights)

2 upvotes · 26 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

By "be yourself" I mean your true self - the one that's not ashamed to smoke cigars, drive fast cars, go to strip clubs and call bullshit when you see it.

Alpha traits. Not everybody is alpha naturally. That's why they pick up game.

A mother's letter to today's women (x-post from /r/mensrights)

2 upvotes · 26 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

This is a very important point. Women seek out men who are promiscuous, because it's an alpha signal.

Thread about what the "dark" part of "dark side" PUA is removed from /r/askseddit. There will be no red pill discussion today, reddit.

2 upvotes · 26 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Rollo, this is an honor to have you here!

Thread about what the "dark" part of "dark side" PUA is removed from /r/askseddit. There will be no red pill discussion today, reddit.

2 upvotes · 24 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

It's the number one reason I couldn't settle down now. I see women attracted to me, and I lose all respect for them... "wait a second, I'm a total douche, and you're attracted to me? Terrible judge of character..."

I don't know why, but there is something about this gif that is male-positive on so many levels. (repost from r/funny)

2 upvotes · 22 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

I'm genuinely intrigued by how completely irrelevant what you say is. Somebody satisfy my curiosity, is this a robot, or has something conscious actually elected to type out these letters?

I'm curious about the "dark side" of PUA. What techniques or experiences do you have with the potentially immoral side of this community?

2 upvotes · 22 December 2012 · /r/seduction

I think that's why they're calling it the dark side. Your way might work, but their way works and isn't approved by you.

"Redpill" The Movie

2 upvotes · 22 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Start with every chick-flick ever. It's the blueprints to being terrible at attracting women.

I don't know why, but there is something about this gif that is male-positive on so many levels. (repost from r/funny)

2 upvotes · 21 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

No, you missed my point. My point is that stereotypes exist for a reason and not inherently negative. Further, it doesn't matter the group of people who do not fit into the biker stereotype that you've pointed out. I'm saying those people choose to be in the stereotype for a reason.

I don't know why, but there is something about this gif that is male-positive on so many levels. (repost from r/funny)

2 upvotes · 21 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

No joke, last time I had a glass of wine at a college bar, a girl approached me and complimented me on my tastes.
I don't think anybody's judging anybody for drinking wine.

I don't know why, but there is something about this gif that is male-positive on so many levels. (repost from r/funny)

2 upvotes · 21 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

Well then, we'll see you over at [/r/theredpill](#) :D

Ethnicity and Female Self-Entitlement

2 upvotes · 21 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

If we all collectively don't settle, we might be able to force a strike.

The way I see it, women hold the sex card, men hold the commitment card.

Women went on the commitment strike (abstaining from commitment).

The problem is, men could never go on strike from the sex. And avoiding commitment with the older cougars isn't going to teach 20 year olds not to be dumb.

Red pill was a little late for me... My experience with Red pill

2 upvotes · 21 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Then I think about the other option, banging hoes n hookers and living by myself, and it just looks better everytime I think about that last option.

Hear hear!

My list of preemptive steps I take to avoid legal trouble - By a man in the dating scene

2 upvotes · 19 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

By grape's definition, I have been raped hundreds of times.

Ethnicity and Female Self-Entitlement

2 upvotes · 19 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

There's literally no good reason not to be like this.

If she's completely head over heels, she'll put up with you and do it!

If she's not, she'll think you're a total jerk (+10 attraction points) and you can make a joke out of it.

Win/Win

Conversation on /MensRights about protecting yourself against false rape allegations, response is "If you don't want to get in trouble for rape... make sure you don't rape anyone." WTF?

2 upvotes · 19 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

Well then in that case, this is a really ridiculous conversation.

My list of preemptive steps I take to avoid legal trouble - By a man in the dating scene

2 upvotes · 19 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

No, because you enjoyed it and consented to it.

I did not give explicit consent.

Extrapolating on your poor reading skills and terrible logic: Sex that you enjoy without explicit consent is rape.

My list of preemptive steps I take to avoid legal trouble - By a man in the dating scene

2 upvotes · 19 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

I will argue that hookups only increase your risk because you subject yourself to more women faster.

My list of preemptive steps I take to avoid legal trouble - By a man in the dating scene

2 upvotes · 19 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

Maybe increases "regret rape" but I don't think it decreases false rape. I mentioned in another thread about a woman I dated for 3 years that tried to blackmail me with a thread of false rape accusation.

My list of preemptive steps I take to avoid legal trouble - By a man in the dating scene

2 upvotes · 19 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

They're both risks that we should be aware of.

There's a reason to be angry « The Antidote

2 upvotes · 19 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Yes. I think we should explore more on this subject because getting from the Angry state to the peaceful state may be a journey not a all of us know how to approach.

One blog that I follow regularly is M3's (link on sidebar). He's quite well informed, but he's still in the angry state. And I've been watching to see how he gets past it.

There's a lot of truth in the red pill, but not a lot of strategy to deal with the truth emotionally. I want to focus on that some.

There's a reason to be angry « The Antidote

2 upvotes · 19 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

One of the side bar posts is M3's "confessions of a reformed incel." I don't think everybody on this sub is necessarily an old-time red-pillar, and some of us are still having issues swallowing the pill or understanding how it makes us feel. I think it's important to be open about the reality that for some of us, the red pill is a bitter, painful thing to swallow.

My list of preemptive steps I take to avoid legal trouble - By a man in the dating scene

2 upvotes · 19 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

Because as a man I have needs, and those needs are sex. I don't understand how you can differentiate between different women when legally they all have the power to fuck you over.

My confidence/teasing sometimes come off as douchey, how do I calibrate?

2 upvotes · 13 December 2012 · /r/seduction

Sometimes I overshoot and hit the douche mark.

I've learned the best way to avoid it is the following:

- Try being more reserved. Don't speak unless somebody speaks to you. (in a group that you're already in).
- Avoid statements, use more questions. Sometimes I accidentally brag, and I notice right away. Switch to question mode.
- If I find I've been overly-neggy, sometimes there's no recovery with a particular girl.. but it's usually because she put up a bigger bitch shield than I was expecting, then withdrew and I didn't re-calibrate quick enough. Always be sensitive to this. It sneaks up on you.

Post PUA. How do you turn off?

2 upvotes · 13 December 2012 · /r/seduction

I never turn off.

<http://www.rooshv.com/the-rise-of-the-mini-relationship>

Does the term "cock shopping" have any meaning???

2 upvotes · 13 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

I haven't heard it before.

Confused Teen

2 upvotes · 10 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Definitely start on our sidebar. If you want to learn game, I recommend Day Bang by Roosh (And perhaps Bang as well, though it's a different approach that I do not personally use much).

Women are the victim, no matter who the victim is!

2 upvotes · 6 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

What in the fuck?

Women are the victim, no matter who the victim is!

2 upvotes · 6 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

Because I don't believe that in our culture anybody actually thinks being a woman is degrading. Our media doesn't reflect it. Our marriage laws don't reflect it. If I say in public that women are lesser than men, I would be at least verbally attacked by white knights, if not physically. It's just not a reality now (if ever).

But sure enough I can't wear women's clothes. So there you go. There's a real problem. And it's not the misdirection feminists would have you believe.

Or do you just think everything a feminist says is true? You know, having boobs is a sign of oppression too, why don't you start the gallant fight to free them of those. Since looking at these issues with a dose of critical thinking isn't your strong suit.

Women are the victim, no matter who the victim is!

2 upvotes · 6 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

Thanks! I'm happy to know.

In case anybody's interested, the poster kind of back pedaled, and here's the rest of the conversation:

<http://i.imgur.com/xE1dI.jpg>

Women are the victim, no matter who the victim is!

2 upvotes · 6 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

It's the last line... "Because you think being a girl is degrading"

It's hijacking an issue that some men face, and making about women and how they're the victim.

Holy Shit.

2 upvotes · 30 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

What do you do when your opponent can't even make coherent arguments?

"All us men deserve to die"

2 upvotes · 29 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

Catch-22, damned if you do, damned if you don't.

Look out! It's a Nice Guy! DESTROY HIM!

2 upvotes · 29 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

I don't think it's worth arguing, I'm 100% certain that this is an MR troll, and I've reported him/her as such.

I've been practicing game / the dark arts and now I have a woman who is 3 days late for her period on my hands...

2 upvotes · 29 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

If I weren't running a business, and I had some more cash flow, I'd join you.

Maybe in 10 years.

This is what's driving men to go their own way. How many of us identified with this? [User comment on Dalrock]

2 upvotes · 29 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

This should be upvoted to the top. It's a must read. I might add it to the sidebar.

Feminists often bring up the past when gender roles were stronger, and women were expected to be homemakers pretty much. But nobody looks at the other side of that equation of men being forced to be breadwinners. Isn't the breadwinner gender role just as bad as the homemaker gender role?

2 upvotes · 20 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

I clicked that link, and read the first half, and then just couldn't take it any more. Funny, half the comments are suspiciously removed.

Feminists often bring up the past when gender roles were stronger, and women were expected to be homemakers pretty much. But nobody looks at the other side of that equation of men being forced to be breadwinners. Isn't the breadwinner gender role just as bad as the homemaker gender role?

2 upvotes · 20 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

Dating in Boston, this is basically a prerequisite.

Fuckable at 50

2 upvotes · 16 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

I do not get my evidence from any single source.

I recommend you lurk a bit on the following blogs, it'll start to become clear:

<http://alphagameplan.blogspot.com>

<http://dalrock.wordpress.com/>

<https://rationalmale.wordpress.com>

<http://xsplat.wordpress.com>

<http://www.rooshv.com>

<http://theredpillroom.blogspot.com>

My observations are hardly original nor uncommon.

My definitions of intelligence is about curiosity, the desire for intelligent pursuit. My examples were examples. Just that.

Fuckable at 50

2 upvotes · 15 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Oh, it's not on there. I'm going to assume what she's always found attractive hasn't changed much and when she was younger it wasn't 50 year old fat guys.

Any "Real men don't" statement is an example of the "No true scotsman" informal logical fallacy.

2 upvotes · 14 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

Sure, swap the word gender with sex. My argument still stands.

Measure of the man

2 upvotes · 12 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

He's not using that as justification that women are solipsistic or narcissists. That part is assumed- check out the blog on the sidebar for reasons why we believe that.

Must Read: The Manipulated Man

2 upvotes · 12 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

I saw this on Roosh's blog last week, and couldn't help myself. I got the kindle version for like \$6, so it wasn't bad, and I read it cover to cover.

There is some dated material, but I think the most interesting part of reading this is how society is more or less shaped by women to manipulate men into benefiting them.

This isn't a complete Red-Pill work, but having been from the 70s, it's still incredibly eye-opening, and I dare say, changed my perspective on a lot of things.

Do yourself a favor and give it a read.

Edit: I also want to point out that if you can grok what's in this book, you're one step closer to knowing how to handle women. Putting aside the negative connotation that women prefer to live a material life (as opposed to a cerebral life), understanding that how women think is considerably different than men, and therefore should not be judged in the frame you'd normally judge a man, I think is fantastic advice and will do you well in your adventures- be they relationship or one night stands for your future.

This is a non-affiliate link, I just wanted to make it easy to find.

Almost a hundred subscribers! Welcome newcomers.

2 upvotes · 8 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Wouldn't be possible that if it's necessary to go through all this to get a girl - is she really worth it? Or am I totally missing the point?

I think the problem stems from this: Humans have an innate urge to sexuality. Where that sexual urge aims is irrelevant. This sexual urge can be described many ways- there's an urge to find happiness by settling down, there's the immediate urge to get off when you're aroused, and there's a mid-way urge when you meet somebody you're attracted to.

Unfortunately, this is an evolutionary drive. Without this drive, humans probably wouldn't have made it as long as we have. So it's important to note that it's pretty intrinsic to us as life forms.

In order for these urges to have an effect, there's a counter-measure put into place, making us unhappy when we're not fulfilling our evolutionary goals that stimulate our pleasure centers. There's a reason why being lonely isn't fun, because it's evolutionarily advantageous to seek out mates and even friends!

So, if she's work is she really worth it?

There's a myth that game isn't necessary if you just find **the right one(TM)**. I would like to put this myth to rest. Game is a necessary component of being competitive in the sexual market. Of course there will be instances where tighter game helps more or less, and in some cases, if the girl you're going for has a significantly smaller sexual market value, you can make a lot more mistakes...

But your value in the sexual market place is somewhat tied to your game (and of course attractiveness as well).

So yes, game is required. Anybody who thinks game isn't necessary, that the red pill truths are extreme examples that should not apply- well that's a guy who ends up 4 years into a loveless marriage with a wife who wants a divorce.

The red pill truths aren't true to everybody.. until they realize they're not the exception they thought they were.

Wouldn't be possible that if it's necessary to go through all this to get a girl - is she really worth it? Or am I totally missing the point?

Game and the red pill are both based on evolutionary psychology. It's not about a particular girl or gaining her attention, it's about understanding reality and hedging your bets.

Exhibit beta attributes in front of any woman and see how long it'll last.

How any of this applies to the gay community- I've got no clue.

I recommend giving this a read: <http://rationalmale.wordpress.com/2012/11/06/people-are-people/>

Almost a hundred subscribers! Welcome newcomers.

2 upvotes · 8 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Haha, I'm not sure it will help you.. but my experience on the gay marketplace is minimal. You're welcome to stay and join the conversation either way.

Interesting praise of PUA from someone who seems pretty much against it.

2 upvotes · 8 November 2012 · /r/seduction

Very well said. I recommend you join us over at /r/theredpill too!

No, nice guys finish last because women *desire* evil men

2 upvotes · 7 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

It's interesting that you used the term sociopathic. I've described myself that way before as well.

I'd like to try this without getting arrested

2 upvotes · 5 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

The double standard is how women are offended when you see what they're putting out, and also offended when they see what you're putting out.

I feel like I already wrote that word for word. Hmmm.

The Fem-Centric Pickup Community

2 upvotes · 1 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Seddit is the blind leading the blind these days. No good philosophy at this point either... just tips that sound good from people who theorize. I'm wondering if any of them actually do pickup?

/r/Askseddit, which is full of the worst frustrated chumps is at least full of people who are attempting. I actually prefer askseddit these days.

Hey Seddit! This girl is awesome, Im just not sure she is 100% interested. What are some hacks to test for interest?

2 upvotes · 31 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Seddit is not about hacks. There is no magic way to read a girl's mind. If there were, we wouldn't be here discussing it.

Instead, the best advice I have for you is this: Don't try and figure out if she's 100% interested in you. In fact, if you wait for this information, you will inevitably fail because you waited too long.

Here's what you do: You move forward and assume she's already 100% into you. If she reacts poorly, adjust accordingly. If she doesn't... just keep going.

This seems like an ask seddit question really, please read the sidebar.

AMAZING date idea!!! Tried and tested

2 upvotes · 31 October 2012 · /r/seduction

I endorse this message. Being too romantic can be a negative.

The date idea could be pulled off well, but that's the **pull** portion of **push/pull**... which you should be doing at your one year anniversary.

Looks Count

2 upvotes · 31 October 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

I can recommend /r/keto, by the way. I hit 205 (I'm 5'11") and I'm now down 25 lbs and continuing steady.

Decunstructing SlutWalks.

2 upvotes · 30 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

Interesting deconstruction. I read the whole thing. Really highlights inconsistencies that I've noticed but haven't articulated before..

Women become belligerent toward their beta providers during highest fertility in their ovulation cycle; more likely to be unfaithful and seek alpha males

2 upvotes · 29 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

This might be a little too red pill for this subreddit. Although it really matches what I understand about female mating schedules.. you might be better received over at [/r/theredpill](#)

We talk about mating and sexual strategy in the light of feminism.

A good list of fundamental red pill wisdom on Rational Male

2 upvotes · 29 October 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

This list is all absolutely must read. I really wish there was room in the sidebar for literally every post on that blog.

I frequent other manosphere blogs but find most of them are poorly worded and presuppose things that most people wouldn't agree with. Any other good sources?

The Questions that Need to be Asked (and answered!)

2 upvotes · 26 October 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

I definitely agree, if there's going to be married, red-pill knowledge and technique is key.

Is marriage beneficial to men?

2 upvotes · 26 October 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

I think the main reason for being exclusive is to calm the tensions of jealousy.

But for who's benefit? Obviously the women would like that.

But, if it's for my benefit- would you say I've lost my frame if I'm jealous anyway?

Not that I defend every point of Rollo Tomassi, but at rationalmale, he stresses the importance of spinning multiple plates. Is comfort from jealousy something we should pursue in women? Or is comfort a sign that you're losing, and will soon be victim to hypergamy?

You don't 'vibe' with everyone, right?

2 upvotes · 26 October 2012 · /r/seduction

As somebody who I consider to be extremely outgoing- I talk to everybody. It occurs to me that my natural tendency to be friendly/outgoing and my skill at quick wit and humor developed because of it. Women, who rarely approach don't develop these skills. Because of this, I rarely run into somebody who I consider to be a good conversationalist.

Just transition to physical flirting before you get bored.

Is marriage beneficial to men?

2 upvotes · 26 October 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

I mean it in two ways:

Security in a relationship is achieved by maintaining an alpha state, so your woman doesn't lose interest. Sure...

But Security in a legal sense is important. The major reason to be exclusive is for childbearing- right? So how secure are you if legally women can leave you penny-less in a divorce and extract child support payments from you? It seems from a legal standpoint, there is no legal security. Since marriage is a legal contract, I argue it's a pointless one to enter. You can game a woman without marriage.

But then I see the same problem without marriage. A woman can still up and leave, and leave you penny-less

because of child-support laws.

So what's the best sexual strategy if exclusivity (which only exists in my mind for the sake of children) is all risk?

Edit: My argument then is this: Should we avoid children at all costs? Should we attempt having children short of exclusive relationships? Should exclusivity cross our minds, since it's only beneficial for women and only risk for men?

Is marriage beneficial to men?

2 upvotes · 26 October 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

I suppose I've blurred the lines between the two here.

I see marriage as a logical end to exclusivity in the first place. But nevertheless, exclusivity without marriage provides no more security than non-exclusivity, so imagine the argument being made that marriage and exclusivity are different parts of the same framework, and compare it to non-exclusivity.

New to men's rights. Here's my experience spending 4 months with a bipolar feminist.

2 upvotes · 26 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

Before anybody says this is a hateful comment, realize that that's the nature of a sexual/romantic relationship. Wnthrwy is correct. The only reason this might sound misogynistic is from within the feminists' ideals framework in which building a serious friendship should always precede a sexual relationship. (which if taken seriously, would net you a total of ZERO SEX)

How mainstream is seduction now?

2 upvotes · 26 October 2012 · /r/seduction

I had somebody argue with me yesterday on askseddit whether or not sexuality was really necessary in pursuing a "romantic" relationship.

I tried to get into what "romance" really was from a seddit viewpoint, and how integral sex is.. but the discussion didn't really go well. It seemed like the feminist imperative from /r/relationships has already bled over.

Tomorrow you'll see advice popping up on seddit like "Don't forget to get her lots of flowers! Chicks love flowers."

How to Attract Girls on Halloween

2 upvotes · 25 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Make your costume an opener. It should make people try to guess something about you- then you've got women opening you!

Cringe-worthy experience with a feminist

2 upvotes · 25 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

I wouldn't categorize women as hating men. I know quite a few women who like me.

Feminists love hyperventilating about how male "pick up artists" are predatory, objectify women, and typify "the patriarchy". Why, there couldn't POSSIBLY be a female equivalent in our sick, sexist, pervasively woman-oppressing culture, could there!? Meet the "rinsers".

2 upvotes · 19 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

There are a variety of people out there writing pickup advice- and some of them are known to use "man-up" type language. I usually brush it off because it's not the feminized version of man-up, but instead the original version of man-up which says "women convinced us that men should be something we're not.. get your manhood back!"

But I understand where you're coming from..

I recommend you give a nice long read over at <http://rationalmale.wordpress.com>

Feminists love hyperventilating about how male "pick up artists" are predatory, objectify women, and typify "the patriarchy". Why, there couldn't POSSIBLY be a female equivalent in our sick, sexist, pervasively woman-oppressing culture, could there!? Meet the "rinsers".

2 upvotes · 19 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

I don't mean to imply that this mindset was perpetuated by you, at least not much.. but the rest of the contributors of ops thread does have that theme, and I dislike it..

Ultimately, our drives really do differ individually. For instance, I have tried to go my own way, and have found crippling depression when I don't have a mating situation set up. I could liken it to an addiction- and I want to point out, an addiction I did not choose to have, nor do I have any real way to get rid of it, aside from placating myself through other means (and possibly destructive ones such as overeating or drinking too much).

However, I wouldn't say that my disposition makes me appear desperate either, as I'm really quite good at game and am able to gain access to sex on a very regular basis.

So, yes, the indifference appears alpha, and some alphas may not need to research game per se- but it's important to note that this isn't because game itself is unnecessary or alternative, but instead is only teaching how the alpha would already act and is therefore redundant.

But, no matter how alpha you are, I think reading about the red pill and how mating works can only better your understanding, and should be studied by everybody no matter what your natural tendencies are. Just because somebody is naturally good at picking up ladies doesn't mean they are aware of how/why and what's worse, they can easily fall into the traps that many men are complaining about today- such as hypergamy and alimony.

I've heard "building and breaking rapport" a lot lately, can anyone elaborate/explain?

2 upvotes · 19 October 2012 · /r/seduction

I suspect it's using small talk to find common ground- "oh wow, you have a dog? When I was traveling I met a dog breeder that.. "

And breaking rapport? I suspect that's making sure that you don't build too much comfort, and you still require them to qualify themselves. Make sure they're jumping hoops and don't feel like they already won you over- because there's no game there and they'll lose interest.

The simple way to be confident clubs even if alone.

2 upvotes · 19 October 2012 · /r/seduction

I enjoy solo sarging because it forces me to talk to people. It's too easy to stick to your group when you're out with friends. And it's too easy to be afraid of what your group thinks when you strike out. Way better to go it alone. A lot of fun, too, if you end up jumping into a party that you just got invited to- much harder to do if you're scheduling rides between your friends.

Feminists love hyperventilating about how male "pick up artists" are predatory, objectify women, and typify "the patriarchy". Why, there couldn't POSSIBLY be a female equivalent in our sick, sexist, pervasively woman-oppressing culture, could there!? Meet the "rinsers".

2 upvotes · 19 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

You know it's a question I wondered. I think it's disingenuous for some people to preach the "don't let others control your happiness." Especially those who have found happiness from alternative sources. Here's my rationale:

Humans exist because of evolutionary instincts. We have the core integral desire to mate. Desire is a simple mechanism: Make sure that the advantageous activity feels good, causes happiness, and make sure that the happiness cannot last so they continue to engage in the activity. Make sure that without the activity, there is a driving urge to do what it takes to engage in that activity: unhappiness.

Some people feel stronger urges than others, but it cannot be ignored - The desire to mate is programmed into us. You cannot necessarily rationalize it away and then find happiness in spite of it. Some people try to find other things to target their pleasure centers. Work, Gaming, hobbies. But ultimately, we are all victims to our evolutionary drives- the mechanism of which is the reward system of happiness.

So to tell somebody who is genetically programmed to have sex that they should be happy without sex or the pursuit of sex.. is unfair to those afflicted. It ignores the drive that is within them, and I think has an undertone of shaming, that somehow they are pitiful to look for happiness. (because what they've determined to be the drive is inconsistent with other's worldviews.)

With this in mind- I find pickup game to not only be helpful, but a critical and instrumental prerequisite to navigating the mating world with minimal damage to yourself in the process. To ignore game is to invite problems such as the ones already described in men's rights, like divorces that you didn't see coming taking half your pay check.

Even if the decisions you make can be counter-intuitive to the reality we observe, ignoring reality wholesale can never afford you any benefits of an educated decision.

MRA's in Maine?

2 upvotes · 19 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

There was a State Rep candidate from NH here a while back, don't know if that helps.

Lack of ability (dance moves related) need some tips

2 upvotes · 15 October 2012 · /r/seduction

You're not alone. I guess I didn't grow up in the booty culture so grinding was foreign to me.

This might be weird advice, but I took a hip-hop class. It didn't help with grinding but I can bust a few moves on the floor now.

Best part was I was one of two dudes in the class, with like 13 women. It was a good few months.

Any material without "gamey/routine" sounding points?

2 upvotes · 15 October 2012 · /r/seduction

You're not alone. I've been there. I'm not proud but back in my blue-pill days I dated a hb9 for 3 months on the promise of future sex. I did eventually man up and eject- and I guarantee you she fucked the next guy she met. I played into her tests, and was subconsciously marked "provider" in her mind.

First time caller, long time listener

2 upvotes · 15 October 2012 · /r/seduction

This entire subreddit is easier said than done. You have definitely set yourself up for a rough ride, I'll give you that. But I think this advice stands true in any scenario. More options = less outcome dependent and helps you with the 'don't-give-a-fuck' attitude.

Right now, you're thinking "shit, I'm abroad in Germany, my chances are slim, better put all my money on this one girl I managed to grab." That's the setup for failure.

Think of it this way instead: Holy shit, I've gotten better at game. I just snagged a blond. i should keep up this

game and go for some more.

Bars Have Become Venues for Friends to Hang out vs. Singles to Hook Up

2 upvotes · 12 October 2012 · /r/seduction

I swear people who defend Boston have never spent more than a week here. I could tell right away.

Anyone with experience pulling religious girls who intended to not have pre marital sex?

2 upvotes · 12 October 2012 · /r/seduction

As you can gather from my username- I'm a preacher's kid but I'm an atheist. I have quite a bit of experience with placating the religious hamster.

I've definitely used the line "but anal doesn't take your virginity, so it's ok" (don't open with this lol)

Remind them every step of the way while escalating that you're not going to have sex. Be proactive. Work her up.

Make out.. "We can do this, but we're not having sex"

Up shirt, undo bra, start leg touching and say, "don't worry we can't have sex."

Eventually you get to heavy petting- over panties to make her feel secure. "I absolutely won't cross this line."

Once she's wet enough and you've got her frustrated enough, she'll jump you.

So how do you guys deal with Alpha Females?

2 upvotes · 12 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Basically when two people try to out-alpha one another, sooner or later they will either end up fighting or fucking :D

or... fighting and fucking, much preferably.

How to Compliment a Woman the Right Way

2 upvotes · 12 October 2012 · /r/seduction

It was cocky enough that it works. It's funny because you complimented a painting of her and not her directly. In a way, that's a neg. And for goodness sakes people, stop thinking negs are meant to be evil. That's a brilliant neg!

Pretty sure I've become somewhat of a misogynist (Why ignorance was bliss for me).

2 upvotes · 11 October 2012 · /r/seduction

It's soul crushing here. Have you noticed the bitchy trend too? A simple approach isn't complete unless she's tried to destroy you.

Even after a successful night, I feel drained.

How to ask for a FWB?

2 upvotes · 10 October 2012 · /r/seduction

spell sex as much as possible.

Discerning (major) sticking points?

2 upvotes · 10 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Try a teeny bit more alcohol to smooth over the night. It'll get the two of you laughing and she'll think she had a good time.

If it feels awkward, she'll remember it poorly.

Alcohol isn't necessary in the long-run, but it helps set a good stage if used early in the game.

Jaded by Game - Why I Game and Not Date

2 upvotes · 10 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Observing the differences between the genders isn't sexism. You need to lurk more.

Jaded by Game - Why I Game and Not Date

2 upvotes · 9 October 2012 · /r/seduction

I'd be willing to give it a try, but I'm skeptical that it'd work.

Jaded by Game - Why I Game and Not Date

2 upvotes · 9 October 2012 · /r/seduction

I'm saying that there's nothing wrong with the behavior if you stop demanding commitment in the first place!

Jaded by Game - Why I Game and Not Date

2 upvotes · 9 October 2012 · /r/seduction

1986

I'm a normal 22 year old guy. No woman has ever expressed her interest in me first. I've had to do all work. If men and women are equal, why don't both genders establish their feelings of interest in each other equally?

2 upvotes · 8 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

But I think it should be clear- it wasn't treating them as a separate species that is disheartening. It's the fact that our assumptions about dating women were completely false. And a lot of us realized that you do have to play these games, and not have a real relationship with them. That's what's disheartening.

It's not like being a chump was working and then suddenly game came along and ruined everything.

The Foreskin Advantage: Benefits enjoyed by males who are intact (not circumcised)

2 upvotes · 8 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

what did i just read?

oh man

Where is this "forgetful man" stereotype coming from?

2 upvotes · 8 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

As somebody who used to have cats, I always put the seat down. And the lid.

No longer have cats to jump in, but I've become accustomed and I just like how it looks.

Chivalry is dead! WAAAAAAH!!!

2 upvotes · 5 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

Maximum efficiency? Or lots of broken doors? I'm pretty strong.

"a believer that you shouldn't have sex if you're not prepared to support a child"

2 upvotes · 5 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

Correct me if I'm wrong, but wouldn't giving men reproductive rights encroach on women's rights?

Found this on facebook, not sure how to react.

2 upvotes · 4 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

I think the point is that it implies that respect of women needs to be taught (but not respect of men), and apparently little girls don't need to learn this, only boys.

"All you ever want to do is have sex!"

2 upvotes · 4 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Exactly. If you get rejected for saying something like this, then you don't want to spend time with her anyway. There is no loss here, only a win.

This is not how reddit sees this.

When (not if) you get rejected from this behavior, make no mistake it's because of your approach. Entering into relationships does not mean you don't still need game to keep her attention.

The attitude of "if my game doesn't work, then it's her fault and I'm better off without you" is entirely the wrong attitude. It discourages growth. Be a man, and be honest with yourself. You slipped and failed a pretty obvious shit test. Learn from this, hit the bar, and never make the mistake again.

Sure she stuck around.. for now. But don't think for a second she's not looking for another branch to grab onto.

London calling: who wants to go out tonight?

2 upvotes · 28 September 2012 · /r/seduction

http://www.reddit.com/r/seduction/comments/f7q1q/seddit_15k_milestone_introducing_two_major_new/c1dx6mp

My girlfriend's thoughts on game

2 upvotes · 23 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Exactly- you suck at courting because .. for reasons she might not be able to list, she doesn't like you. Those reasons are because you're being beta.

Likewise, if you're gaming well, she also might not be able to identify what reasons are causing the draw to you- but she'll recognize it as something she likes.

My girlfriend's thoughts on game

2 upvotes · 23 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Understood. The point I was making is that it's not a secret cheat code to women, it's changing yourself to avoid common pitfalls.

A Note on Inner Confidence

2 upvotes · 11 May 2012 · /r/seduction

I like to think that my confidence is based on my assumptions being logically correct. When people disagree with me it's because they don't know all the factors I do- and I assume if they did, they'd agree.

Club Bitches: The Sequel

2 upvotes · 11 May 2012 · /r/seduction

For you!

http://www.reddit.com/r/seduction/comments/ti4js/fr_fclosalmost_threesome/

Seddit Pocket Notes App

2 upvotes · 10 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Will try in a bit. Looks great. Fantastic work.

Red, red everywhere.

2 upvotes · 10 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Yeah, Real F-- would not read again. Next time more menstrual content, please.

A Note on Inner Confidence

2 upvotes · 10 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Personal or not- you have to press on in spite of the criticism. I decided to publish despite the critique I was getting, and actually got my first record contract this past summer.

A Note on Inner Confidence

2 upvotes · 10 May 2012 · /r/seduction

He's just better at mooning than you

Words of advice to those who get good at this...

2 upvotes · 9 May 2012 · /r/seduction

That's also how I operate- though my field reports are some of the most controversial apparently :D

Club Bitches: The Sequel

2 upvotes · 9 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Lol, I love that even a date-close isn't enough victory for you!

Here, I'll add this: After that, I went home and had sex with a booty call.

Tonight I'm going out with the brunette and will likely finish up the job.

You know I post these things to show example conversations, not to prove my sexiness! The date tonight will likely be unremarkable. We'll chat, have sex, life goes on. The tricky part is the pickup.

Edit: The logistics that night wouldn't have allowed her to come back- I live a ways away from the club, and I was my friends' ride.

Club Bitches: The Sequel

2 upvotes · 9 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Part 4

"Alicia!" She called out. "Come sit here." She pointed at the seat next to her and her boyfriend.

What a damn cockblock. So I followed.

Maya looked at me with disapproval. "What are you doing here? I only asked for Alicia."

The boyfriend looked at me with a territorial sneer.

"I just wanted to let you know, since I don't think anybody has, that interrupting our conversation was rude. If Alicia doesn't like me she can tell me herself."

Alicia looked uncomfortable as the boyfriend started looking me in the eyes. I knew the look. Guys don't do that unless they're gearing up for a beat down. *How primitive.*

"Excuse me?" Maya looked at me with one eyebrow raised, "you're the one who's being rude. You better leave."

With no real attachment to either of them, and no desire for drama, I winked at Alicia and walked away.

It was after last call that I decided to track down the brunette to settle our bet. She was standing at the bar, a group of two guys just leaving.

"So let's settle this bet."

"I didn't give you my number, so I win." She smirked with a look of superiority as she cocked her head and brushed her hair back.

"Well, I guess you do win. I now have to buy you a drink. But... it's after the last call, so I'm going to have to buy you a drink.. let's say.. Wednesday."

A look of realization made its way onto her face as she began to put the pieces together.

"Ohh, I get it."

"So... Is there an easy way to get in touch with you to buy you the drink? Smoke signals?"

"Ok fine!" She jokingly punched me with a smile on her face. "Give me your phone."

She put her name and number into the phone then handed it back, all with the joking attitude of defeat.

I looked at her in the eyes, and waited a second to build tension. She appeared nervous. I finally broke the silence, "How about that, you're going out with a garbage man." Then I smiled. She leaned in, gave me a hug and left.

The End

Ending the Date, Turning Off the Slut Warning

2 upvotes · 9 May 2012 · /r/seduction

No prob. I guess my downvote posse are doing their jobs.

Shit test that's bothering me

2 upvotes · 8 May 2012 · /r/seduction

"Stop trying to get me exclusively. I can't be tied down to just one person!"

"You're so modest! Acting like knowing me isn't the best thing that's ever happened to you! She's just trying to horde me for herself guys!"

I'm new here and I'm reading though the side bar. Lots of the download links don't work and websites no longer around. Could this be fixed?

2 upvotes · 7 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Throwaway- I've got some extra time on my hands if you need assistance.

US Pediatric Doctor (PhD, MD) Favors Female Circumcision

2 upvotes · 3 May 2012 · /r/MensRights

Every time I bring up male circumcision with either female or male friends, they all laugh it off like it's not a real issue. "Oh come on, it's just a bit of skin, get over it!"

No matter how many statistics I give, they all assume that foreskins are "dirty" and therefore it's better to get rid of them.

So I made an interesting comparison in an argument the other day:

"Obviously if you remove a body part- it can't get infected because it doesn't exist. Yet we don't remove appendixes routinely!"

The response was "Removing appendixes requires surgery, which has inherent risk."

So I responded with an interesting thing-

Appendectomies are safer than circumcisions:

THYMOS: Journal of Boyhood Studies, Vol. 4, No. 1, Spring 2010, 78-90 LOST BOYS: AN ESTIMATE OF U.S. CIRCUMCISION-RELATED INFANT DEATHS: This study finds that approximately 117 neonatal circumcision-related deaths (9.01/100,000) occur annually in the United States.

The current mortality rate of an Appendectomy: 0.2/100,000.

(<http://www.surgery.com/procedure/appendectomy/morbidity-mortality>)

So..my EX can get away with vandalism..

2 upvotes · 2 May 2012 · /r/MensRights

Pariah, I understand there's a risk whenever you enter into a legal battle- and it may not be a risk worth taking in your mind, but I have entered into civil suits for less and won. I always represent myself, too.

Do I win big? No. \$100 and the lawsuit fee. But I get justice. People who have harassed me in the past don't do so any longer.

Edit: The point is standing up for one's self, and doing so legally.

Long Game: Understanding Situation Changes & Seed Planting

2 upvotes · 1 May 2012 · /r/seduction

It's a great one to use on the ones who are feistier.

Final shot with a girl I like tomorrow. Going to be coming from a vulnerable place. Thoughts?

2 upvotes · 1 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Obviously it's not ideal. I wouldn't have gone for the second attempt myself. If she flakes, I let her contact me or I never talk to her again.

I just learned that as a man, it's privileged to question a woman about her feminist beliefs.

2 upvotes · 1 May 2012 · /r/MensRights

Your response should be this: No, devil's advocate is to demonstrate logical fallacies by showing in which ways your argument could be exploited. Nobody needs to rob a bank for a devil's advocate to point out leaving the bank vault open and the doors unlocked at night is a bad idea, and pointing it out doesn't make anybody privileged. That doesn't even make sense.

Final shot with a girl I like tomorrow. Going to be coming from a vulnerable place. Thoughts?

2 upvotes · 1 May 2012 · /r/seduction

After two failed pickup attempts? That's pretty much hitting her in the head with the desperate stick. I'd walk away. But he wanted not-walk away advice. Faking a wrong number doesn't look desperate unless you open the conversation with "actually, I'm lying, this was on purpose."

Horrible? Deceptive? You must be new here. (I know you're not, just saying I think we're past this)

Edit: I've used the wrong number text multiple times. "Hey so tomorrow's canceled, work calls"

"What?"

"shit, wrong jamie. lol how are you?"

Some resources for improving your speaking voice and body language.

2 upvotes · 1 May 2012 · /r/seduction

I enjoyed the body language one. I don't know why but I was hoping for pictures.

Sometimes I consider videotaping myself during night game to study myself.. but then I think I'd realize how awkward I look, and that won't help.

Club Bitches

2 upvotes · 1 May 2012 · /r/seduction

The positive posts get buried, but I do post them. These posts end up at the top because they're controversial, and to be fair- the ones when I go all out are more interesting anyway.

Club Bitches

2 upvotes · 1 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Thanks! I love the encouragement!

Club Bitches

2 upvotes · 1 May 2012 · /r/seduction

<http://datingamerican.blogspot.com>

Club Bitches

2 upvotes · 1 May 2012 · /r/seduction

First, I was winging. He got the number, he was interested. I decided pretty quickly it wasn't my dish. And it is great advice. I did break through. They sought me down on the dance floor. Girls who want nothing to do with you don't look for you in a crowded club.

To be completely clear here: I played them hard. They hated it (but were obviously interested despite this).

Club Bitches

2 upvotes · 1 May 2012 · /r/seduction

As long as you don't buy ladies drinks and play your cool game right, all you do is highlight your value without giving anything at all. You're lowering your barrier to entry when girls are bombarded with guys all night. Girls give you the time of day because they think you're money. Then when you make them work for the attention, you're in.

It's not necessarily a crutch so much as a net. For instance, I also go out wearing suits. It might catch money grubbers at first, but when they realize I'm playing a tight game, they try twice as hard. Additionally- the suit

causes girls to open me ALL the time. Depending on the caliber of the bar, I sometimes don't bother approaching girls at all. Give it some time, look important, and eventually girls will ask what the deal is.

I haven't purchased a single drink for a girl in a club.*

*Exception, I have purchased Champagne for a birthday group once.

Edit: I want to add that when my bouncer brings girls up to VIP, I don't tell them I got them in. Depending on how the conversation goes I might let on later.. but as far as they know, they just got selected because the house likes them. It doesn't cost me anything, so no harm, no foul.

Club Bitches

2 upvotes · 30 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I always reverse questions like that. Act like I'm the norm, why are they breaking the norm?

I've had girls be incredibly bitchy.. "Why are you playing dress up??"

"I think the question is, why aren't you?" *incredulous look*

Usually diffuses it. Obviously they don't care how I'm dressed, they're just looking for some way to dismiss me.

Club Bitches

2 upvotes · 30 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I almost died laughing when I heard that. It's astounding the disconnect in their heads.. the idea that they'd be upset with somebody like me just doing exactly what they do.

Long Game: Understanding Situation Changes & Seed Planting

2 upvotes · 30 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I think it's interesting that my controversial posts get more attention. :D I should put the word "bitch" in all my titles. LOL

What are things you say or talk about to get to know the person on dates?

2 upvotes · 19 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Just about anything. Talk about music preferences, events, opinions about foods. Some people say stay away from politics or religion. If you're trying to get laid, good advice. If you're trying to find a girlfriend, I say bring it up. Weed out incompatibilities sooner.

Why Girls Flake (And the Long-Game)

2 upvotes · 19 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Alcohol isn't necessary, but it helps ease the awkwardness for a lot of girls. If you have a good rapport with them (i.e. laughing comes easily) then you should be fine.

Why Girls Flake (And the Long-Game)

2 upvotes · 19 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Here's how I usually do it. I don't go for the kill the same night I meet people.

1. Meet, small talk.
2. If our talk gets interrupted, talk with others.
3. Return to girl.
4. Jokes that are slightly edgy (Why'd you have to say that? Now I'm turned on again!)

5. Get date. (alright, now you have to take me out)
6. Wait for them to provide contact method.
7. Go on date.
8. Be funny.
9. Drink.
10. Get her back to your place. (want to come back to my place? I've got more drinks and a really cool picture I drew!)
11. Chat on couch, more jokes.
12. Make out.
13. Go for the gold

A quick [FR] with some attached questions.

2 upvotes · 19 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Day game is going to be considerably different. Approach normal people, other shoppers. It's ok to approach cashiers or staff, but avoid sales people. Their job is to be nice. I rarely go for that.

Do the confused old person. Works wonders. Night game is not appropriate during the day.

Find yourself a copy of Roosh's *Day Bang* it really helped me.

Why Girls Flake (And the Long-Game)

2 upvotes · 18 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Right- not a douche, but also not a pushover either.

Why Girls Flake (And the Long-Game)

2 upvotes · 18 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Exactly. It wasn't you... the problem is that it wasn't enough of you for them to feel invested and comfortable. That's a great reason to keep trucking.

Why Girls Flake (And the Long-Game)

2 upvotes · 18 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Thanks! I appreciate the positive feedback!

Why Girls Flake (And the Long-Game)

2 upvotes · 18 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Thanks! I was low on field reports this week. Even though I partied all weekend, it seems nothing notable happened. Didn't want to leave seddit dry for a whole week though.

Maybe there's something to this stuff

2 upvotes · 13 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Report back!

I'm on trip with a long-time female friend and need some friendzone-busting advice.

2 upvotes · 13 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Do be careful about this one. I think most of the drunk sex I have is with repeat offenders- not first timers.

Facebook/IM/Online “Game”: avoid it!

2 upvotes · 13 April 2012 · /r/seduction

As somebody who has tried online dating for a while, I have to say I have way more success in real life. Online dating takes away your ability to shine while girls get to pick and choose like they're buying shoes.

Every message is an ego boost to the woman, and immediately devaluing to the guy.

I found myself having no luck with girls 4 or 5 points below my usual real-life score.

Online dating might work for guys who simply can't approach a potential date at all in real life, but I think if you have the guts to just approach a girl in real life, your chances are a bazillion times better in real life.

This has probably been posted at some point before, but describe the moment in which you became an MRA.

2 upvotes · 12 April 2012 · /r/MensRights

Can I have your life?

6 tips on how to give GOOD advice

2 upvotes · 11 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Thanks for your unsolicited advice.

.. I'm just kidding. Great read binx. This sub would benefit greatly if people followed that advice.

5 quick tips

2 upvotes · 11 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I want to argue a little about letting them talk. One of your main tools is your personality. You don't want your conversation to sound like a job interview. Make sure you tell anecdotes, and then stop to hear what they have to say. Don't ask questions, drop bait to see if they'll pick it up and share their stories. Some girls are shy and will be turned off by the interview questions. Don't invest heavily into them up front, make them invest in you.

Interest them with silly stories or jokes. Drop bait to see if they'll ask you more personal questions. Don't ask more questions than they do, or they'll feel an imbalance. You will succeed and have far fewer flakes if they feel like they're investing in you by asking you questions, not the other way around.

How to act if people at work know you had sex with another co-worker

2 upvotes · 10 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Always be aloof and never confirm it. Just say, "is that true?" to any accusations. The attitude that you should carry should suggest that it's more likely you had sex with every chick than not. Drown out the noise of sex with one person by making it seem like *not* having sex with somebody is a rare event.

David Wygant: Never ask a girl out via text

2 upvotes · 10 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I agree. If she doesn't know my number, I like to text first. Otherwise I'll be a missed call and possibly a message she won't listen to.. and you're stuck with your hands tied because you can't just keep contacting her. You get one shot.

Spectacular Failure: The Asshole

2 upvotes · 10 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I was put off by the bitchy attitude of one chick, and it messed with my game on another chick. The lesson was to

recognize when your attitude gets borked like that so it doesn't bleed over to other people. It's not a big lesson, and it's obvious- but it's a lesson nevertheless. My dedication to seduction is to learn from every experience, and that includes the stupid-ass mistakes I made too. Even if they appear simple to you guys who may have had more experience, doesn't mean there aren't new people making these mistakes. I'm just sharing the experience.

Spectacular Failure: The Asshole

2 upvotes · 10 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Thanks. I'll keep everybody updated if I run into her again.

Indirect Game Example: The group approach

2 upvotes · 6 April 2012 · /r/seduction

For those with blogger blocked at work:

I had originally met this girl about a week ago. She was with a group of friends including a guy friend who was sitting next to her. Not letting myself go without an approach to somebody I was interested in, I decided I'd do some indirect game and approach the group.

I got up from my table where I was getting a beer with a few friends, and walked over to the table where she was sitting in a group of about 7 people. (It was a large table). The indirect game began.

I recognized one person at the table, but didn't know him too well, so I decided to open by shaking his hand. It was a difficult opening because I was more or less opening to seven people instead of one. Rarely an opportunity that pays off.

"Hey man, I haven't seen you around in a while, how are you?" I opened.

He shook my hand and replied with the typical guy stuff. A mix of "yeahs," "goods," and "livin life man."

I met eyes with each person in the group and decided to introduce myself.

"Well hey all you, I haven't seen you guys around here before!" I introduced myself by name and took the time to shake hands with everybody at the table. I got her name. Samantha.

I had started to make a few jokes, but it was difficult to insert myself into a conversation they already had going. It was a do-or-die moment and I decided I had to forcefully enter the conversation with an anecdote. Somebody had just said something about a briefcase and I started in.

"Funny story about a briefcase..." I paused for a second to see if I had grabbed their attention. It was about the worst line I've used in my life, but it had grabbed their attention. "My car broke down just the other day two towns over. I didn't have a spare tire in my trunk so I ended up hoofing it back to town."

Their eyes were on me, but not impressed. I had to make it more entertaining soon, or I'd lose it.

"So as I was walking, I noticed something dark on the side of the road, across from where I was standing. The road was empty, since it was about eleven at night, so I went over to see what it was. As I got closer, I discovered that it was a briefcase just sitting there on the side of the road."

The attention began to grow. People wanted to know what was in the briefcase. They were up for a surprise.

"Well, obviously my first instinct was to open it. But then it occurred to me, what are the chances a nice leather briefcase just makes its way to the side of the road like this, standing up as if it were placed? I started to look around to see if somebody was watching. Was it a sting operation? Were the FBI waiting for me behind a bush? Was it a drug drop? Was it a briefcase of money in exchange for some poor family's child that had been kidnapped the week before? Was it a bomb? This made me think twice about opening the briefcase."

At this point I could see foam developing on some of the group's mouths. I had succeeded at getting their

attention, and they wanted to know what was in the damn briefcase.

"Well, I decided that I had to know, curiosity got the best of me, so I bent over to open it when I heard something barreling down the road. I stopped and looked up, and there was a silver Nissan cruising down the middle of the road at what sounded like an incredible speed. I moved away from the road, unsure whether this car was going to hit me. Believe it or not, the car came right to the briefcase and stopped in front of me."

Eyes were wide.

"The window rolled down and a voice demanded, 'get in.' This was straight out of a movie. I had wandered into a movie. Had I died at home while watching television? Was this really happening? I needed to respond... 'uh, I'm good thanks.' The driver didn't want to hear it. He demanded, 'you probably don't want to be out here, and it's two miles to town. I saw your car down the road, you need a ride?'"

"I was uncertain whether this man was to be trusted, but he was right, it was two miles into town and my cell phone was dead, so I had few other choices. I decided to get into the car, silently wondering to myself if he had been sent to remove me from the sting operation that was taking place."

The group was silent, looking to me to see how the story would resolve.

"Well, this guy drove off at somewhere near 70 mph in the middle of the road and finally got me to town. I hadn't realized it at first, but the more in danger I realized I was, the more it occurred to me, this guy was blitzed out of his mind. His eyes were bloodshot and he wasn't fully aware of what was going on. This drugged up dude was just drugged up, he had no idea what was happening. I had to know what was in that briefcase.

"I ended up getting in touch with a garage that picked me up and brought me back to my car with a new tire, got my car back up and running, and then decided to go look for that briefcase, but it wasn't there. It was gone. I hadn't been gone for more than 45 minutes. Somebody found it. Somebody took it. Was it meant for them? I'll never know."

There was a collective groan that my story never divulged what was in the case. I ventured a few theories about the case being full of pictures of me, and how strange that'd be, and I got a few laughs. Then I discovered the group dynamics.

"That's a stupid story, do you tell this to everybody?" chimed in one girl with an unpleasant look on her face.

I turned it into a joke. "Really? Oh man I didn't know it was a bad story. Note to self..." I pretended to scribble on my hand, "stop telling the stupid briefcase story, it doesn't even have a good ending!" I joked. Small self-deprecating humor diffused her terse statement, but she wasn't content.

"Why are you pretending to write on your hand? Are you five?"

"Note to self- buy a notepad and a pen, writing on hand with finger looks stupid..." I jokingly pretended to jot onto my hand with my finger and a smirk.

She wasn't impressed. I don't know why, but I couldn't crack her. It wasn't that important, because I was opening the group as a quick display to Samantha, not to this chick.

I decided this would be a good time to exit. They knew who I was now, and it was now a waiting game. Samantha was with this guy, but I couldn't tell if they were involved. Some guys might be totally ok with usurping conversation with chicks from other guys, but I figured I'd wait until there was a good time to isolate her.

While I was sitting at my table, I noticed that Samantha had made eye contact with me three times, and smiled each time. I was totally in, but this dude was seriously blocking the way.

My friends eventually decided it was time to leave, and since the night was young, I decided it'd be best to move the game elsewhere. If I ever ran into this girl again, my groundwork was laid.

But I wasn't happy with that. I wasn't happy with leaving her sitting there smiling at me and not make some sort of move. So I devised the only move that I could. Some might argue this was a beta move, but I think in context it was the best move I could make with this man sitting there.

I jotted down a quick note on a napkin "Who passes notes? That's ridiculous!" then under that my name and phone number.

It's not my style to give my phone number to girls, but this was an exception that needed to be made. If she was as into me as she appeared, I needed to make an impression that says I'm confident enough to leave a number while you're tied up with other things.

My approach went perfectly. The group had broken up a bit, each pair of people had broken off into their own conversations. Samantha was talking with the guy next to her. This approach would be between the two of them, not the whole group.

I walked over and said good-bye to the group, each pair at a time, then I approached Samantha and shook her hand. I held it for an extra second and said "It was really great to meet you, Samantha." Then I handed her my note. The guy with her gave me an eyebrow raise, and she gave me a funny look, to which I responded, "Oh don't worry, it's just a note that says 'who passes notes?'" I chuckled and said.. "That's ridiculous!" and I walked away.

I was off to a good start, but little did I realize I was about to make some large mistakes. To be continued...

Game Against Alpha Joe

2 upvotes · 6 April 2012 · /r/seduction

It's not that I wouldn't be ok with getting along as equals, it's that he was instigating the encounter. He didn't want to be equal, and he wanted to establish that in front of a group of people that included a girl I was into.

In that scenario, you've got two choices: Establish your own dominance or be submissive. There is no equal play when somebody is aggressive like that. Had I chosen the submissive route, I don't think the story would've played out well for my conquest of the lady.

Game Against Alpha Joe

2 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I think I might. I'll obviously have to write some original material for the book, but I think it'll be in this me vs the world style.

Game Against Alpha Joe

2 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

haha, good catch

Game Against Alpha Joe

2 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

So here's a question.. would you pick up on it when guys are giving him a hard time? Or does it seem harmless on the surface until your boyfriend vents later?

I'm under the impression that the people with me had no idea.

Game Against Alpha Joe

2 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Who said leaving impressions isn't pleasurable? Who said being consciously aware of your decisions is pretending? You're on seddit. Like, open your eyes, mannn.

Edit: Pleasureful isn't a word.

Game Against Alpha Joe

2 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Yes. Twice. I didn't add it because I the point of the story is still about strategy, but yes, I did.

Game Against Alpha Joe

2 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

That would've worked better. It probably would've put a stop to his heckling more quickly than what I did, but alas, thinking on your feet sometimes you don't go with the optimal solution and you gotta stick it out.

The Alpha Bitch

2 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

The feminism would be more appropriate if women took the time to get to know us before rejecting us... but they don't. They objectify us too. In fact... the only reason I've turned to PUA is because of the way women objectify men. I tried the nice-guy approach. Guess what.. it doesn't work.

The Alpha Bitch

2 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Never stick your dick...

The Alpha Bitch

2 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I'm 26. Crowds range from 21 - 34

The Alpha Bitch

2 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I feel like that's showing too much emotion. I chose the "yeah, I'm a model there" as a way to amplify. I don't want to act like I'm qualifying myself.

The Alpha Bitch

2 upvotes · 4 April 2012 · /r/seduction

All true, my brother!

The Alpha Bitch

2 upvotes · 4 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I certainly don't want to close the door permanently at any step of the way.

The Alpha Bitch

2 upvotes · 4 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Thanks! I'm keeping a blog of my exploits: <http://datingamerican.blogspot.com>

I'll be sure to update here as well.

The Alpha Bitch

2 upvotes · 4 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Hahaha, unfortunately, in this area, that's the norm. It is true I was wearing a black undershirt and my jacket did look designer (hint: it wasn't). With the right trim beard, I looked more like I was going to an apple store and less like the casual wear of party goers in my area.

So, I've just gone red pill

1 upvotes · 15 September 2016 · /r/PurplePillDebate

I think redpillschool tries to be all-inclusive, with some caveats:

Neomascularity wasn't a bad idea from the start, but Roosh tends to blur the line between content and advertisement.

The married rp sub I believe became an issue because of the players in charge, not necessarily the ideals behind it.

I see him defend mgtow more than most on trp. I also see him defend mras. I think people are better off joining their strengths.

A Thought Experiment regarding workplace discrimination

1 upvotes · 15 September 2016 · /r/PurplePillDebate

I suspect you may be mistaken.

A Thought Experiment regarding workplace discrimination

1 upvotes · 15 September 2016 · /r/PurplePillDebate

I don't really go on reddit much these days but I'm in contact with some of the community IRL, so they send me interesting links when they see them. Thanks for the welcome.

Do PPD Debaters miss the point of personal philosophy?

1 upvotes · 27 May 2014 · /r/PurplePillDebate

The problem I'm seeing here is an outright dismissal of conclusions by the opposition because the conclusions, understandings, and beliefs are not backed by peer reviewed studies and are clearly counter-cultural.

^ How everyone operates

Thing is, that's not how blue pillers are operating here. They're saying that since they're not making any claims, they don't need science. They then stand on a position that *is* a claim, it's just more commonly accepted by our culture. They pretend it's a null hypothesis, but it's just as much an assertion as the red pill theories.

Do PPD Debaters miss the point of personal philosophy?

1 upvotes · 27 May 2014 · /r/PurplePillDebate

Get over it.

Real nice, you must be pleasant to deal with in real life.

Do PPD Debaters miss the point of personal philosophy?

1 upvotes · 23 May 2014 · /r/PurplePillDebate

For reference this is the thread I am talking about:

http://www.reddit.com/r/PurplePillDebate/comments/267xTk/trp_ppd_and_cheating/chp9vd2

TRP, PPD and Cheating

1 upvotes · 23 May 2014 · /r/PurplePillDebate

Except that my conclusion is that I do not have the answers since there are too many variables, and TRP claims to have the answers based on very limited and specific samples.

This is not useful for anybody who *wants* to date. You can't just stop dating because you don't know.

All women? Or a very specific sub-set of women? Do you truly believe that TRPs experience with women applies to the majority? I strongly beg to differ.

I believe that most of my observations have broad implications of how women are put together, and only vary in degree from one to the next. For instance, all women like muscular men, but to what degree can vary. This isn't much of a leap in logic, and further, it is irrelevant if you beg to differ if you don't have a theory that describes the phenomenon better, because that's the point of theorizing. Saying "everybody is different" is suggesting patterns can't emerge, which by the way is logically consistent with "Everything is random." Behavioral psychology is a controversial field, but despite this, there is no prevalent theory that humans are just plainly random.

How Black America Has Predicted Our Future

1 upvotes · 3 January 2013 · /r/TheRedPill

Hey, welcome to our humble sub reddit!

What's the difference between this place and /r/MensRights?

1 upvotes · 3 January 2013 · /r/TheRedPill

Alpha is just a description of behaviors that build attraction, some people don't like the word, but it is what it is.

I encourage you to hang around and read for a few days, but you know we can't force you to. Good luck.

An Amazing Manosphere Blog You've Never Seen

1 upvotes · 3 January 2013 · /r/TheRedPill

I'm assuming this is a project he was involved in.

This archive is well worth your time

1 upvotes · 2 January 2013 · /r/seduction

I like to wear cheap clothes from my favorite company. Knowing that it's made by child laborers at less-than-poverty wages is negative, gives me bad vibes, you know? So I rather avoid thinking or knowing about it.

Ask Women Experiment

1 upvotes · 31 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

operating under a pretty heavy confirmation bias.

Not at all. You ask a group that self selects as women. Obviously it's not entirely random, but the self-selection

isn't biased in either direction for our cause.

Secondly, The question would be neutral. Things like, "Book smarts or big muscles?"

Comprehensive Alpha Male Game Guide

1 upvotes · 31 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

I think squarehouse and I are saying a similar thing.

That said, I will link this thread in the sidebar if we can collect enough articles or reddit threads and critique them here through the lens of the red pill.

[xMODx] Seddit Simple Questions Thread 12/28/2012 (please upvote - zero karma)

1 upvotes · 30 December 2012 · /r/seduction

The point is if it's just the two of you going out she likely knows you're attempting for a date. She's just trying to get him to qualify himself.

[xMODx] Seddit Simple Questions Thread 12/28/2012 (please upvote - zero karma)

1 upvotes · 29 December 2012 · /r/seduction

I always go in for a hug when I meet an online gal the first time. Then standard kino escalation.

[xMODx] Seddit Simple Questions Thread 12/28/2012 (please upvote - zero karma)

1 upvotes · 29 December 2012 · /r/seduction

It's crucial to keeping a woman, which is making sure your value doesn't fall during the relationship.

Women will continue to evaluate and re-evaluate during the relationship. For instance, they will continue shit tests. If you placate them, even a year in, they will lose respect for you. "Does this dress make me look fat?"

against the grain in /r/funny

1 upvotes · 29 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

It's less of a men's rights issue, and more of a *how do I get a woman to respect me* issue. Which is to say if you jump hoops for a woman, she'll respect you far less.

The problem is, in our culture, nobody teaches guys that, and they think jumping hoops is the way to get laid. Women have no problem exploiting that, and men have no problem doing it.

Some Red Pill Wisdom from 4chan

1 upvotes · 29 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Thanks!

Ask Women Experiment

1 upvotes · 29 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

We wouldn't be trying to reason with them, just collect data. We'd just ask a simple couple questions.

Ask Women Experiment

1 upvotes · 28 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

I'm dying to see the original

[Mod] Posting Rules Discussion

1 upvotes · 28 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Everything you said fits into the red pill. We consider feminism and the female imperative key points in female sexual strategy.

(Sexual strategy being defined not only as way to maximize desired sex, but ways to maximize offspring survival)

"Women willfully create the beta class of men, and willfully keep them in the dark about there even being another class, and work hard to deny class mobility.... they make a coordinated concerted effort to do so, and strongly oppose any countermeasures."

1 upvotes · 27 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

This is the entire reason they needed to be controlled in order to create a functioning society that can prosper.

This right here. And the worst part? Any outsider looking in will say, holy shit, these guys want to oppress women and are misogynistic!

Then they'll go back to their failed marriage.

Which used to be a system to control female hypergamy.

Before feminism ruined it.

Thread about what the "dark" part of "dark side" PUA is removed from /r/askseddit. There will be no red pill discussion today, seddit.

1 upvotes · 27 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

But you just posted a link to your site.. which will create a never-ending feedback loop!

A mother's letter to today's women (x-post from /r/mensrights)

1 upvotes · 26 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

No of course, there cannot be one specific top male, or all women would starve after the first marriage. But what I'm saying is that's the mentality. Hypergamy is marked by maximizing rejections (i.e. being selective), where as men have a much different approach, which is maximizing approaches (Being selected).

This is just inherent in our sexual strategies. Women will never find the most alpha in the world, they will never meet a majority of men. Your job is just to appear sufficiently alpha to curtail her hypergamous nature.

Why women lose the dating game - Mainstream article about hypergamy and SMV

1 upvotes · 26 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

The problem here is that women do have an innate sexual preference for providers. Now, obviously girls who make a lot of money don't *need* provisions, but you have to understand why they're also after safety, bravery, and generally guys who display any other alpha traits.

Because these traits are aligned with the male who can provide provisions. Obviously it's not as relevant in today's age. But that doesn't mean the underlying psychology of attraction changed just because women got jobs.

Obviously this does not mean men who are alpha can actually provide... and as game has showed, you can easily use game to access sex without having anything to provide. In today's market, this probably won't really affect your game because she doesn't need provisions. But this is why the effect exists.

This is also why having money props up your game, and why if you're out with a rich woman, you need much better game. These are all factors that affect your SMV. Not deciding factors individually, but they must be taken

into account.

Why women lose the dating game - Mainstream article about hypergamy and SMV

1 upvotes · 26 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Put another way: just because Mystery uses magic tricks doesn't mean all men should. I hope that's not a controversial statement.

Certainly, I agree with this.

Yes, you can "act alpha" and have some success with women. However, you can have even more success by being your true self, not the fake self that feminism has conditioned us to think is correct.

See, I don't think anybody is perpetuating a fake act here. They're trying to turn you into the type of person who does this naturally. Understand that this behavior is learned, and a lot of guys grew up without fathers or positive male role models. They have to "fake" it till they make it.

Confidence is a feedback system, you don't just get it without some positive re-enforcement.

I'm not advocating pretending to be alpha. I'm advocating making serious life changes to understand why your beta behavior hurts your success.

I used to be very placating to women. Through stupid tricks I learned from pickup artists, I learned that the bold things that I was nervous about actually work with women. Then I gained confidence. Over the years I've gained more and more alpha traits, and I don't really use "tricks" per se. I just do what I want and it works.

That's pretty much the end game.

Our discussion here isn't limited by that, I think saying "learn game" is step one to successful sexual strategy. But knowing where to go next is a question we're discussing here. Do we want to find cougars attractive? I know the media says I should.. but..

Why women lose the dating game - Mainstream article about hypergamy and SMV

1 upvotes · 26 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

And people win the lottery too, doesn't make it a good strategy for making money.

You've pushed a lot of very blue-pill stuff here, and I don't think you understand at all that we know better. You really should lurk more.

Why women lose the dating game - Mainstream article about hypergamy and SMV

1 upvotes · 26 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

You speak as though you've found some secret loophole that the rest of us are blind to, as if the women in their 30s and 40s are actually all married and we're not speaking of a trend here. Dalrock's blog does a lot of work with these statistics. (that's right, I haven't met every woman on the planet either).

We're here to formulate why. I am trying to be patient with you, but you're really not grasping the concept here.

A mother's letter to today's women (x-post from /r/mensrights)

1 upvotes · 26 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

But this is the truth of male attraction.

You might not like it if a girl calls you ugly, but that's her prerogative. In her mind, that makes you unattractive. and vice versa.

For men, when a woman sexually liberates herself (which she has every right to do) she becomes less attractive to us. The term slut exists for that reason. This isn't woman hating, this is labeling her for what she has done to be unattractive.

You might think it's a double standard, and you'd be right. Women are quite different. They identify alpha males by looking for guys who have attention of other women. The male slut is very attractive to women, thus no derogatory term.

We've adopted a language that apparently offends your sensitivity, and this is the last time I'm going to do the leg work to explain it.

A mother's letter to today's women (x-post from /r/mensrights)

1 upvotes · 25 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

http://www.reddit.com/r/TheRedPill/comments/15dk0g/mod_posting_rules_discussion/

Please read before continuing.

A mother's letter to today's women (x-post from /r/mensrights)

1 upvotes · 25 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Please read this post before continuing here..

http://www.reddit.com/r/TheRedPill/comments/15dk0g/mod_posting_rules_discussion/

Don't throw around the word misogyny here.

Why women lose the dating game - Mainstream article about hypergamy and SMV

1 upvotes · 24 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

So another possibility isn't just that women want to have fun, or aren't being farsighted; It's a calculated high risk gambit.

This is good insight. I wonder how calculated it is though- consider this: even these career driven women believe love exists and can be found. It's possible they know they're taking a risk, but promises of fairy tale endings screwed their understanding of the consequences.

In other words, it's a risk, for sure, but are these women really aware of the stakes? My guess is that they assume their backup plan will always work, because they remember what being 21 in a crowded bar was like, so they assume they'll always have that attractiveness to fall back on.

Certainly commitment was for provisions, and as women have less need of provisions, their bar gets higher. But their emotional desire for commitment doesn't disappear, they just find the type of guy they're attracted to gets harder to reach.

I'm curious about the "dark side" of PUA. What techniques or experiences do you have with the potentially immoral side of this community?

1 upvotes · 22 December 2012 · /r/seduction

I agree with you. The word dark is entirely relative, was my point.

I don't know why, but there is something about this gif that is male-positive on so many levels. (repost from r/funny)

1 upvotes · 22 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

Are you a bot that posts this question in random places to completely derail threads?

I don't know why, but there is something about this gif that is male-positive on so many levels. (repost from r/funny)

1 upvotes · 22 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

Do you have tattoos as well? Big beard?

I'm not saying part of the stereotype wasn't borne of necessity. What I'm saying is a lot of people actively utilize the stereotype to fit in.

You are not disproving this with an anecdote.

I don't know why, but there is something about this gif that is male-positive on so many levels. (repost from r/funny)

1 upvotes · 21 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

What? I'm watching my carbs and enjoy red wine. Screw you.

What do we find attractive? « The Antidate

1 upvotes · 21 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

I think it's a pretty commonly held trope that models and super hot women are bitchy. It's not a big leap to figure out that people who get their ego fed have the largest egos.

NAWALT, huh? That's how generalizations work.

Hey, I just have a quick question!

1 upvotes · 20 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

I would choose circumcision. It just seems cleaner to me.

Not to be offensive, but imagine if I told you that as a man, I prefer women who are circumcised because I have a personal preference and consider it cleaner?

There's a reason to be angry « The Antidate

1 upvotes · 20 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

However, the social framework has been established as such that even my pointing this out makes me suspect of complaining or "bitter". See how that works? My belief is still, 'don't wish it were easier, wish you were better', but it's been built into feminization that to even analyze and have critical opinion of it makes you a whiner.

<http://rationalmale.wordpress.com/2011/10/25/bitter-misogynists/>

I'm going to leave this here as a test. If you decide to read this and have a discussion, your post stays. If not, you're a troll and your post will be removed.

My list of preemptive steps I take to avoid legal trouble - By a man in the dating scene

1 upvotes · 19 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

Well, I just scheduled a vasectomy for next week, so.

I don't find threads like this fun anymore [x-ref AskReddit]

1 upvotes · 19 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

No longer restraining myself from "seeming creepy".

I found that with good game, it never felt creepy. With the right combo of flirting and kino, once you're at the point of the kiss, it feels natural anyway, since you've been incredibly physical already.

I don't find threads like this fun anymore [x-ref AskReddit]

1 upvotes · 19 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

OH jesus christ that shower story makes me cringe.

My list of preemptive steps I take to avoid legal trouble - By a man in the dating scene

1 upvotes · 19 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

Unfortunately, the proof might help me avoid a long sentence, but it seems to me I'd have a hard time avoiding jail and keeping my job if an accusation did come forward.

My list of preemptive steps I take to avoid legal trouble - By a man in the dating scene

1 upvotes · 19 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

Thanks!

My list of preemptive steps I take to avoid legal trouble - By a man in the dating scene

1 upvotes · 19 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

That's literally my point. That's all. It seems harsh to do, but it helps side step this entire issue.

Dude's girlfriend tries to force him to fight when he doesn't want to, abuses him verbally for hours when he won't till he gives up and leaves. Guy is somehow in the wrong. WTF. (x-post r/relationships)

1 upvotes · 14 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

It's mostly feminist advice. Like, the other day I saw one where a guy was pretty much getting friend-zoned, and he had no idea what he was doing wrong. The advice was more or less *do more to prove yourself*, she'll eventually see what you have to offer.

Terrible advice. Feminists like parading the whole equal rights and be nice to eachother. But at the end of the day, evo psych takes over, and women are attracted to what they're attracted to. Not chick-flick dudes.

My confidence/teasing sometimes come off as douchey, how do I calibrate?

1 upvotes · 14 December 2012 · /r/seduction

Yes, you must be careful. It's a fine line.

My confidence/teasing sometimes come off as douchey, how do I calibrate?

1 upvotes · 13 December 2012 · /r/seduction

Obviously as a fallback when you feel your cockiness level getting too high. It makes you look more mysterious. Be engaging, laugh, smile, and be part of the group. Just stop hogging the spotlight for a while.

How do you handle being surrounded by people of lower value?

1 upvotes · 13 December 2012 · /r/seduction

Locate VIP booths, become friends with bouncers. Shop from afar.

Get in with the bouncers at a club (read: grease them up), sit back in VIP and have bouncers pull chicks for you. Works wonders.

P.S. Seriously, I don't know what the other comments were so negative.

Edit: Is it so weird that I can identify with the problem here?

Do Looks Really Matter?

1 upvotes · 12 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

I consider being in good shape a +30 points.

Good game is + 30 points.

If you start at 0 points, each alone will put you in a similar position.

Both together, and you're unstoppable.

I am not in the best shape, but my game is good.

Have women ever been oppressed in the United States ?

1 upvotes · 10 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

This might be more of a /r/mensrights post. From what I saw, it was making the point that discrimination != oppression. I think I agree with that.

single belles, single all the way: the marriage gap is a problem we can't afford to ignore

1 upvotes · 10 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

You CANNOT vet a woman prior to marriage as much as you think you can.

Truer words have never been spoken.

Shedding unnecessary weight..

1 upvotes · 8 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

If they're providing you value in another fashion, then by all means, keep them around. I keep friend-girls around to source hookups, for sure.

Just don't keep any chicks around that have officially friendzoned you and are using you for ego boost, or aren't providing you value at all. Make sure you analyze- is this person providing me something? If not- can them.

Shedding unnecessary weight..

1 upvotes · 8 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Understood. I mean, if the women are at least interacting with you, keep them around for sure. When I post a new profile picture and I get 20 likes from the ladies, yeah that's social proof. I should've been more specific. I'm talking about the ones you want to bang who won't even engage you unless you start the conversation.

One of the most effective social conventions the feminine imperative ever established was disqualifying those critical of it from ever having credibility about it.

1 upvotes · 7 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

What's funny is if you tell anybody who's plugged in about the red pill, you'll get an earful of examples of how they're the exception. Not all women are like that. Not all marriages are like that. *Oh no! We're in real love! That won't happen to us!!*

But I agree with you. There is no exception.

Dealing with White Knights

1 upvotes · 7 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

How did that guy not get beat to shit- if not by you, then by anybody? I know at least three guys who would start swinging right away.

Good story, btw.

I Blog That Unplugged Me

1 upvotes · 6 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Welcome TAO, looks like a lot of information in there. I'll give it a read. I'm compiling a must-read list of blogs for our sidebar. I'm trying to rank them from beginner to expert, so we have good sources of information to send to blue pillers if we need. Thanks

The Broken Gender Social Contract - "The masculine attracts the feminine. The feminine attracts the masculine. Red Pill men know this."

1 upvotes · 6 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

In other words, if you're not Red Pill, you're Blue pill. At least how I see it

I agree. It was poor categorization in my opinion.

I posted this because I have been hearing a lot lately about how men and women should be free from the shackles of traditional gender roles (specifically in /r/mensrights) and I think not enough people realize that society and gender roles often follow biology!

So basically every argument against Legal Paternal Surrender can be transposed as an argument against abortion rights. I wonder if the irony is lost on feminists...

1 upvotes · 6 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

Our culture has re-purposed the word "responsibility" to include accepting consequences that are not inevitable outcomes of a scenario in the name of morality. It's as if wearing a seat belt is denying drivers the responsibility of dying in car accidents, because doing otherwise would be a insult to the old ways before seat belts were invented.

Rules for Single Women (Somewhat humorous, but pretty accurate)

1 upvotes · 30 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Thanks, I'm not the author, but you've got a point.

Questions for men

1 upvotes · 30 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

Ever been called a creep for acting too forward when you had to psych yourself up to even try to do anything?

Yes

Ever felt like you could never conceive of a woman wanting to have sex with you for mere physical attraction, the reason you'd often want to have sex with a woman?

Yes, I'm regularly astounded by women who have sex with me.

Ever thought of sex as something you had to earn from a woman at a certain point in a relationship?

When I was younger, and plugged into the matrix.

Ever lost attraction from a woman after telling her about your insecurities?

Yup.

Ever had a time when a woman told you her insecurities, you realized you had shared them, but you couldn't tell her because you felt she would never like you?

I didn't just feel she wouldn't like me. I knew.

Ever not understood why women would get offended at being called attractive when that rarely ever happens to you?

It plays to their imperative, helps them be more selective.

Ever felt your insecurities are nothing but a burden to people that they wish to dismiss and cast off?

I know that I can't communicate my insecurities, because it undermines the impression of authority I project.

Listen, dude, I think you might want a trip over to [/r/TheRedPill](#) This stuff is a little more geared towards the Sexual Marketplace than mens rights.

Focusing on strategy - What do we do in light of the Red Pill Truth?

1 upvotes · 30 November 2012 · [/r/TheRedPill](#)

You know, in the end, not all marriage is doomed, and I know the posts here are rather biased against marriage. If you find traditional women you can still do it.

I think the problem is that the chances have gotten so slim that the best advice these days is not to try.

But good on you, and even better that you figured out the red pill *before divorce!*

Focusing on strategy - What do we do in light of the Red Pill Truth?

1 upvotes · 30 November 2012 · [/r/TheRedPill](#)

Any idea about living costs? I eventually want to go off the grid, but I have no realistic idea about the cash I should be putting away for this retirement.

Look out! It's a Nice Guy! DESTROY HIM!

1 upvotes · 29 November 2012 · [/r/MensRights](#)

It's almost as if those who came up with that message, really had no real intentions of following it themselves and had very little regard for men to begin with.

That's exactly what their intention was. It's part of their sexual strategy!

I think you'd feel at home if you checked out [/r/TheRedPill](#)

Look out! It's a Nice Guy! DESTROY HIM!

1 upvotes · 29 November 2012 · [/r/MensRights](#)

I use the term strategy loosely- in the same sense that any plan of action - or inaction- is a strategy. You have a strategy too, you just illustrated it. I don't think the term strategy is used improperly. We all do what we think will make us happy. That's your strategy and I have mine.

I've been practicing game / the dark arts and now I have a woman who is 3 days late for her period on my hands...

1 upvotes · 29 November 2012 · [/r/TheRedPill](#)

Listen, my goal is to have more sex. That isn't everybody's goal. There's a significant number of red-pillers who see the reality we live in and decide to go their own way. It's called the MGTOW (Men going their own way) movement. They think that any sex feeds into the problem (or is at least too risky). I sometimes think it might be better.

But the point isn't that red pill sex is the only way to have a bad outcome. The red pill is looking at issues like the fact that mothers are leaving marriages and taking their ex husbands to the wringers! There is no safe way to have kids in this culture. There's only big risks.

The point that I'm making is that the Red Pill is about opening our eyes to the female sexual strategy, and seeing what feminism has done to change our strategy.

I've decided personally that since marriage is not an option, I'll opt for having as much sex as I can with many girls. It might not be your cup of tea, but that doesn't make the reasoning wrong.

I really recommend you read the "Required Reading" articles on the sidebar. I think you see my comments as extreme because I'm not always detailed in how I arrive at my conclusions. I'm not a very articulate person, I'm afraid.

The final shit test

1 upvotes · 27 November 2012 · [/r/TheRedPill](#)

Well it's a little of both. If he appears too invested, then he doesn't appear to have a spine.

Basically the idea is that if you really like a woman you should never be up front about it or she'll lose interest.

The final shit test

1 upvotes · 27 November 2012 · [/r/TheRedPill](#)

Welcome welcome! As you've noticed we get some bad press as misogynists, but as you can see, we actually love women and have just dedicated ourselves to the study of what works and what doesn't.

Enjoy !

Does anyone know how to register at MGTOW forums?

1 upvotes · 24 November 2012 · [/r/MGTOW](#)

Don't bother, they'll ban you anyway

What does the red pill mean for girls?

1 upvotes · 21 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

I'm going to reply to the original post with my thoughts, but I just wanted to add to what iggy wrote here.

Also, isn't hypergamy just an example of "the grass is always greener"?

This is kind of what hypergamy is in a sense, it's a biological urge that causes you to be attracted to the highest value male you have access to. Left unchecked, it means ruining relationships.

I think the best thing that a woman could do, understanding the red pill reality we live in, is if she really wants a long term relationship, then she should understand that commitment is not about her feelings at times (or his for that matter).

Commitment means sticking through the thick and thin of it. Understand that your biology, as a woman, will force you to stop feeling it if the right conditions are met. If you meet somebody new who makes your vagina tingle, it's almost guaranteed unfortunately.

My recommendation is to ignore these urges, and stick with it. Work on your relationship and avoid temptation. Sometimes feelings fade when that happens. I know when I meet girls I could easily bed, I sometimes start thinking about them a lot. I also know that there have been times when I wasn't feeling it that much with my girlfriend. But I was committed to the relationship and worked on it and made it work.

Now, understanding how women work, I realize this isn't a reality. It never will be. Being committed to a relationship is something men do, and women don't.

So, if you want to take the red pill to heart, heed this advice.

Feminists often bring up the past when gender roles were stronger, and women were expected to be homemakers pretty much. But nobody looks at the other side of that equation of men being forced to be breadwinners. Isn't the breadwinner gender role just as bad as the homemaker gender role?

1 upvotes · 20 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

The lack of coherent discussion has been your ad hominem attacks and complete and utter lack of actually bringing forth a counterpoint. Do not act as though no chance for discussion was ever presented. It was and you failed.

Fuckable at 50

1 upvotes · 16 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

I mean maybe you're the exception, but given a choice between firm 18 year old and someone in their fifties... I choose the 18 every time.

Fuckable at 50

1 upvotes · 15 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

I think she'd be in for an awakening. She's not exactly delusional, so props to her. That said, if she weren't married I think she'd find fuckable at 50 by the guys she'd prefer to fuck isn't going to happen no matter how nice she keeps herself.

Guy finds out that women aren't being flooded with dick pics afterall [x-post /r/bestof]

1 upvotes · 14 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

I've had a lot of luck in New York, both city and upstate. Boston is a shithole but there are at least a lot of women there. New Hampshire (Just north of boston) is a completely different market. You can pretty much guarantee at a bar there is almost all men, and maybe a token girlfriend or two.

Guy finds out that women aren't being flooded with dick pics afterall [x-post /r/bestof]

1 upvotes · 14 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

I know guys who do well in some locales. No doubt. But never underestimate the power of a local marketplace. Give me three minutes in a bar to take women's temperatures, and I bet I could accurately predict the men to women ratio on their local online dating site. It really is very connected.

Guy finds out that women aren't being flooded with dick pics afterall [x-post /r/bestof]

1 upvotes · 14 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

I suspect it's a difference in area. I wrote this in another comment somewhere, but basically, there's a 10:1 ratio guy to girl ratio around me, so the 3 worthwhile chicks already have enough penises to have a new guy every day until they hit 30.

What about the sedditors that have lives?

1 upvotes · 13 November 2012 · /r/seduction

You know this bothers me, because I read Roosh who basically insists that USA women are terrible and the best place to go is overseas. And here I am thinking.. ok, but I've got a business to run and I literally don't get vacation days. fuck

Confused by differering advice on seddit

1 upvotes · 13 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Probably a glitch, I'm sure it'll show up soon.

What are the easiest tricks of PUA that give the best returns?

1 upvotes · 13 November 2012 · /r/seduction

Reading the sidebar.

Anyone else suspect a surge of fake [FR]s lately?

1 upvotes · 13 November 2012 · /r/seduction

Someone can *LIE* on the internet? Surely not!

Please keep in mind that women respond to different things depending on the local market. For instance, in Boston, if you told me you picked up a chick by being friendly and having a good time, I'll call you a liar. Boston women suck, and the night-game there is more like war than it is having a good time.

But then there are places like New York, where it seems like the balance is different. Maybe there are more women, and less men, or maybe there are more successful men so women have to compete for attention. In these places I do literally have women throw themselves at me and it takes zero game at all.

Just remember, there are a lot of variables.

Confused by differering advice on seddit

1 upvotes · 13 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

..Not entirely sure where my post went...

Confused by differering advice on seddit

1 upvotes · 13 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

First off, with game- it's difficult. There are a lot of approaches, and some conflicting. There's more than one way

to be attractive, and game has a lot of facets because some things are easier to pull off than others depending on your other skills, attractiveness, and so on.

So there's always a lot of different advice on game.

The only game advice I condemn is one that plays strictly into the feminine imperative. "Don't forget to be respectful, women like that."

When you hear things like that, remember that *this* type of advice exists merely to disqualify you. Women unconsciously plant advice like this into our culture to better weed out betas.

As for good seduction material, I've always enjoyed Roosh, he's an incredibly red pill blogger, and his pickup advice I think works very well. I'd recommend Day Bang, but his other book is probably a prerequisite (Bang).

As for the post you linked, some of the advice is good, some is not so good. I think TAOofSTEVE's post is the best response. When you read up on Roosh you'll start to see why that type of advice is good.

"Feminism and women have been proceeding on the unshakable belief that men are still going to want and care about them no matter how awful they get..."

1 upvotes · 13 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

Well I mean, maybe for some people, but the feeling of hate from feminists has turned me off of anything long term with women. Marriage is just a contract, I find all relationships are crap.

Measure of the man

1 upvotes · 12 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

I disagree that there's a choice for most of us when it comes to women making us happy. From an evolutionary standpoint, we're driven not to be happy unless we're getting our dicks wet. And I, for one, hate it. I do. I wish it weren't that way. But I know that if I haven't been attempting to pick up women, that I am miserable and I'm predisposed to depression.

I'm not saying I wouldn't rather it be your way- women can't make me happy- but it's not true. I see it differently. Chasing women can't give you the ideal setup you've been promised, and in that sense you will never achieve happiness. If you chase women, you're likely to be disappointed 99% of the time. If you end in a relationship, it's 99% likely to end in despair. But there's still that sliver of a chance that you do things to benefit you and throw out the false notion of a happily ever after and get what you want.

Whereas MGTOW have a 100% chance of trying to ignore their instincts and I think if it were me I'd suffer.

Guy finds out that women aren't being flooded with dick pics afterall [x-post /r/bestof]

1 upvotes · 12 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Locale is everything.

As somebody who has a lot of success in meatspace, I can concur that I get almost zero luck on OKC to the point where I felt like it was degrading. I'm guessing it has something to do with the 10:1 guy to girl ratio around here.

Honest

1 upvotes · 9 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

You bring up some VERY good points.

income being cut in half, Having to take care of children; And what if the job she has doesn't keep up with the lifestyle that she's used to?

This is why feminism pushes to increase alimony and child support. In the USA where feminism is completely unchecked, women can meet another man and profit from having two providers instead of one. Alimony and child support will ensure her lifestyle isn't the one that suffers.

The only risk a woman has for leaving her husband is if she's too old and ugly to hook another guy. But even then, the amount of money she can get from her ex-husband is almost criminal.

What if she is a part of a religion that looks down on divorce, like Catholicism? And this applies to both male and female.

Would you believe that religion and shaming of divorce was put into place to control female hypergamy? What you see today, with the decline of the control the church has on our society: divorce rates going up. Men getting screwed. Men inventing game to counteract the changes feminism brought to our society.

Honest

1 upvotes · 9 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

No doubt, I've been in one of these committed intense friendships. I want to point out that given the reality that sometimes passion fades, I know I can work on passion and I understand relationships take work.

The problem is that no such drive exists for women, to make things work. When they don't feel the passion, or worse, when they feel a little gina-tingle towards another man they see, they use this as justification of why they need to leave the commitment. Obviously it was never really true-love(tm).

And therein lies the rub. Commitment is nothing more than handing the keys to a woman, where she gets to define how long the relationship will last.

I recommend you take a peek at this: <https://rationalmale.wordpress.com/2012/09/11/of-love-and-war/>

Honest

1 upvotes · 9 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Yeah, funny story, I just bought the book. Couple chapters in, it's fantastic. You can get it on kindle for like \$6

Honest

1 upvotes · 9 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

I think a discussion on what you disagree with could help iron this out.

Why the red pill can be so painful. My experience.

1 upvotes · 8 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

It'll get more intense as time goes on . In the mean time, get the word out!

Intermittent Love « Chateau Heartiste

1 upvotes · 8 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

A great example of this- I sometimes get a little too drunk (you don't say!), and when I'm around a lady, I sometimes get a little too friendly. Gives them the view that maybe there's some real feeling and emotion behind my otherwise hardened attitude.

But that display only comes out once in a while. I swear it's like a reset button for their attention.

Interesting praise of PUA from someone who seems pretty much against it.

1 upvotes · 8 November 2012 · /r/seduction

<http://rationalmale.wordpress.com/2011/08/23/schedules-of-mating/>

I'd like to try this without getting arrested

1 upvotes · 5 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

Oh shut up. The discussion here has been incredibly enlightening. The comic was something I stumbled upon, I didn't make it for mens rights. If somebody sees it they'll connect, they'll say.. hey that's interesting. Then they'll read the comments here and see that we're a very dynamic group with a variety of views.

I'd like to try this without getting arrested

1 upvotes · 5 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

I really enjoy your views. Thought I'd let you know.

I'd like to try this without getting arrested

1 upvotes · 5 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

I'm really thinking so.

We wouldn't need game if more feminists thought like this...

1 upvotes · 3 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

It's ultimately a responsibility that feminists will never internalize. I guess reading it was a welcome change of pace for what I normally see, but it's a futile exercise in wishful thinking. We will need game, feminists will never accept responsibility.

"Ultimatums are declarations of powerlessness" | A case study on a beta struggling to open his eyes. - I wish we could have this breakdown on every /r/relationships thread.

1 upvotes · 2 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

And I'd like this breakdown on most reddit posts. We've got guys still thoroughly plugged in, commenting on how game and romanticism aren't mutually exclusive.. as if game were just a few secret passphrases to gain access to the beta's version of a relationship. Once you're in, you can be the passive pushover you've always wanted, women only want alpha for a few minutes.

OkTrends - this should be basic material for people who doubt basic red pill concepts

1 upvotes · 1 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Absolutely a must read. I follow along quite a bit.

The Necessity Of Relationship Game « Chateau Heartiste

1 upvotes · 1 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Hey iggy- I think that's a good point, and definitely part of why most guys seem to have a hard time pinning down what to do.

This post talks about the pluralistic sexual strategy of women. It basically says they communicate on what they want from betas, and then go for what they want from alphas.

<http://rationalmale.wordpress.com/2011/08/23/schedules-of-mating/>

Tested. 100% Success Rate. Quite possibly the best "Flake Preventer" text ever.

1 upvotes · 1 November 2012 · /r/seduction

It seems plausible, I will field test and report back.

The Fem-Centric Pickup Community

1 upvotes · 1 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Stupidity is to the advantage of the fairer sex.

This should be our banner!

I'd also say:

Stupidity is the luxury of the fairer sex.

The Necessity Of Relationship Game « Chateau Heartiste

1 upvotes · 1 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

I'd say I'm relatively attractive, and for sure, before I learned about any of this, I had the best beta traits available. Luckily I was also naturally pretty alpha- I was confident and stubborn, always my-way-or-the-highway with everybody. So I snagged girls quite easily.

But those beta traits, they didn't help. They worked against me in pickup (and I can pin point every failure in my past). Worse yet, they are the cause of every relationship failure I've ever had. I've only been in a few relationships (and not recently), and I can recall everything leading up to the breakup. And you know what's telling? The fact that the relationships would fall apart, and the girl would break up with me.

I would cling to the failing relationship. I would expect equality in a relationship. I would *talk* about feelings and expectations instead of setting them.

I had a vague idea that what I was doing wasn't working, but couldn't pin point what exactly that was.

I think game is 100% necessary. The problem is not that some guys are so natural that they don't "game" (meaning they *do* game but aren't aware it's the same). The problem is that in our culture today, nobody was taught how to be a man that a woman really likes, and couple that with the fact that there are no societal pressures for women to stay in a marriage, women are free to leave at the first mis-feeling.

And that's a big deal.

I'm not saying the oppression of women was a good thing, no it really wasn't. But the mechanisms put into place kept marriages together, for better or worse. Slut shaming, unequal pay (or no right to work at all), no voting rights, all of these things added to the fact that women NEEDED marriage and could not escape it easily.

Men never had that good of game, we never evolved game because all we needed was enough alpha to knock them up.. not to keep them

Now we live in a society with no overt pressures keeping marriage together. And sure enough they fall apart.

Either you accept we should do away with monogamy (at least lifetime monogamy), or you accept a different approach must be made.

Of course, I'm skeptical. I'm a pessimist. I'd argue there is no good bet with long term involvement with women. But if your aim is long-term, your game has to be seriously tight. *No matter how classically alpha you already are.*

Women Who Own iPhones Lose The Ability To Love - Underneath the topic, you MUST keep gaming your SO, while in a relationship, or lose her.

1 upvotes · 31 October 2012 · /r/seduction

As a principle, I do not downvote in discussions I am participating in because I think both viewpoints should be represented.

However, you are not adding to discussion here.

Women Who Own iPhones Lose The Ability To Love - Underneath the topic, you MUST keep gaming your SO, while in a relationship, or lose her.

1 upvotes · 31 October 2012 · /r/seduction

You must be new here.

Women Who Own iPhones Lose The Ability To Love - Underneath the topic, you MUST keep gaming your SO, while in a relationship, or lose her.

1 upvotes · 31 October 2012 · /r/seduction

becoming a better you, a better man.

In whose eyes? What does this mean? If I decide to play video games and enjoy junk food, does that make me a worse man or better man? Because in my eyes if I enjoy it- I'd say I'm a better man for finding what I enjoy.

Unless by better man you mean in terms of the fem-centric imperative, which is: Be what women want, "*a better man*".

But then, there you go- learn to game. Keep gaming.

Women Who Own iPhones Lose The Ability To Love - Underneath the topic, you MUST keep gaming your SO, while in a relationship, or lose her.

1 upvotes · 31 October 2012 · /r/seduction

And the divorce rate keeps climbing.

This is the worst, "don't game" just instead do this -- insert my description of game here--.

You cannot drop your guard at any point. How many beta men said "I don't know where this divorce came from, one minute things are great, the next she says she's not happy.. "?

How do I break it off with a girl that I have had sex with 3 times in like 2 weeks?

1 upvotes · 31 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Heed my advice, there is NEVER a way to safely screen for that kind of crazy. Anybody who says they can is lying.

The words "I'd never do that" is exactly what every liar said when they lied about it, same as the people who don't lie.

I'm good at reading people, I am, but I would never risk it either way.

I like to hedge my bets.

How do I break it off with a girl that I have had sex with 3 times in like 2 weeks?

1 upvotes · 31 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Future hookups, I never burn a bridge.

Also if she feels insulted, your incidence of false rape accusations or pregnancy scares go waaaaaaaaay up.

You might think I'm paranoid, but statistically, I'm overdue for a false rape allegation. You can't have sex with this many women without getting one.

How do I break it off with a girl that I have had sex with 3 times in like 2 weeks?

1 upvotes · 31 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Stop calling her. Don't text.

That's the way women will do it to you.

If you bump into her, I just say, "hey I thought I was ready for something like this, but I really am not. I need time to think about where my life is going..."

If she asks anything about the future.. "but do we still have a chance?" or anything like that.. answer:

"It's really not fair of me to keep you on the hook if I don't have my own life sorted."

Must read for those already in or considering long term relationships.

1 upvotes · 31 October 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

What's the link to the blog?

An issue I feel I need to address.

1 upvotes · 31 October 2012 · /r/seduction

As somebody who tries to make sure most questions there are addressed (and they usually are at least one comment -- good work guys), the only thing that bothers me is that they haven't read the reddit sidebar before posting.

I could literally copy & paste my advice to each one: "Start spinning other plates, you've got oneitis, move on"

Is marriage beneficial to men?

1 upvotes · 30 October 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

But monogamy doesn't preclude jealousy, nor does it preclude hypergamy. So it still only benefits her in my book, unless you're window shopping as well- but then that's not really exclusivity for the sake of monogamy, that's convenience in serial monogamy.

Is marriage beneficial to men?

1 upvotes · 30 October 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Problem is that pre-nups don't protect you against child support.

Officials to use pink penalty flags in NYJ-MIA game...is this month over yet?

1 upvotes · 29 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

I know all about websites. As far as licensing and charity.. I wonder if there's a site that already knows the legal red tape and lets us set up the cause.. like kickstarter for charity. I will research.

Dating Market Value Test For Men « Chateau Heartiste

1 upvotes · 29 October 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Shit.. I really did not score well here.

Is marriage beneficial to men?

1 upvotes · 29 October 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Well, ok, but consider this- you want kids, but the current setup is a dangerous one since kids are more or less a legal loophole to your checkbook.

I'm not against kids, but maybe if you really want them.. do it in a man-friendly country?

New to men's rights. Here's my experience spending 4 months with a bipolar feminist.

1 upvotes · 29 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

That's a clever insult to avoid actually having a point.

The Questions that Need to be Asked (and answered!)

1 upvotes · 26 October 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

I'm going to look into these two. thx

20 Ways to Be More Assertive and Get What You Want

1 upvotes · 26 October 2012 · /r/seduction

There are friendships without sex, yes. But if you are in a sexual relationship, and there's no sex... I think just maybe you've got the wrong idea.

Is marriage beneficial to men?

1 upvotes · 26 October 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

So avoid children until you are sufficiently rich enough to handle them and a potential child support payment...

.. or somehow be so alpha that the women you knock up find other guys to support your offspring?

Welcome to the Red Pill

1 upvotes · 26 October 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Thanks! I thought it was a strange missing niche in reddit. I hope this place takes off too!

20 Ways to Be More Assertive and Get What You Want

1 upvotes · 25 October 2012 · /r/seduction

I can confirm. Boston is cold. But it's not the escalation that turns them off. When you find a girl ready to play ball... upping the ante sexually is key.

Y'all turning into SRS. We need to fix this place.

1 upvotes · 25 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

What does this have to do with men's rights?

Oh man I'm sorry I'll show myself out.

Got rejected for rejecting a person I wasn't attracted to.

1 upvotes · 25 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

No, nobody stood up to her because he was called a pedophile and they probably just thought.. what a creep, and went back to what they were doing.

And yes, white knights will interrupt you if you yell at a woman in public.

Got rejected for rejecting a person I wasn't attracted to.

1 upvotes · 25 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

You have no idea to what lengths women go to cradle and nurture your fragile male egos.

Oh, thanks so much for your consideration.

Don't come here and patronize us, sympathizer. Either you're for equality or you're not. You made an ok point about social skills but undermine your entire position by being a bitch. This isn't an attack against women, or feminism. Just you.

If you have a rash on your testicles, don't you dare try to scratch while sitting in your car outside the pharmacy! The police will get you!

1 upvotes · 24 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

You have no right to masturbate in public, even in your own car.

I see no relevance of this statement. Nobody said you did.

Feminists love hyperventilating about how male "pick up artists" are predatory, objectify women, and typify "the patriarchy". Why, there couldn't POSSIBLY be a female equivalent in our sick, sexist, pervasively woman-oppressing culture, could there!? Meet the "rinsers".

1 upvotes · 19 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

Well said.

People (and sadly, many ladies) bore me. How do I end his?

1 upvotes · 19 October 2012 · /r/seduction

I think my personality has been borne out of my intelligence. When I can't relate to anybody because people either fail to see inconsistencies in their own logic, or use inconsistent logic against me and our friendship- I argue it's a mismatch of critical thinking skills

A reminder that conscription is still going on today in developed countries: In Russia, Men between the ages of 18-27 are forced to be in the military for a year.

1 upvotes · 19 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

USA here, reporting in: I'm registered for the draft. Though we don't have a draft at the moment, we're not exactly in the free-and-clear here in the states.

They said get a dog, Girls like dogs...

1 upvotes · 15 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Thanks, pop. I don't know how I made it this far without you.

They said get a dog, Girls like dogs...

1 upvotes · 15 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Because I wouldn't treat a living thing well. I hate children too, and yet I don't abuse my nieces. How is it possible for somebody to make conscious decisions? What wizardry is this?

Any material without "gamey/routine" sounding points?

1 upvotes · 15 October 2012 · /r/seduction

"Well, it depends on if he buys me a drink."

My response, "he doesn't."

Any material without "gamey/routine" sounding points?

1 upvotes · 15 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Well this case seems different, in the sense that she sounded damaged. Your game can be 100% tight, but you can't win every time. I often wonder what I could've done differently with the hb9 those years ago.. but I think I started off wrong- in her frame not in my alpha frame. So turning that situation around would've required me to have done the entire thing differently.

In your case? I'm not sure. She might have just been really hung up about sex. For me, the best part of seduction is NEXTing. If they're playing games, just hit the next girl.

Give this a read: <http://rationalmale.wordpress.com/2012/05/11/coquetry/>

First time caller, long time listener

1 upvotes · 15 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Start spinning other plates. You'll get less nervous and far less outcome independent knowing you've got another date tomorrow.

Bars Have Become Venues for Friends to Hang out vs. Singles to Hook Up

1 upvotes · 13 October 2012 · /r/seduction

They're daytime openers. Much different from night-game entirely. Your goal is to open the girl and more or less ramble until she asks you questions. Drop small tidbits that she might ask about.

Bars Have Become Venues for Friends to Hang out vs. Singles to Hook Up

1 upvotes · 12 October 2012 · /r/seduction

It's not necessary at all, hah. I just get the vibe that they're a different brand. Slightly friendlier, less feminists, less bitches. More exotic. Maybe that's just my taste though.

Also for me, less likely to run into last nights date- added bonus. I still stick to Boston for most of the time.

Edit: Some people will insist it's a psychological thing for me, but my success rate doubles when I leave Boston for any reason.

How to Compliment a Woman the Right Way

1 upvotes · 12 October 2012 · /r/seduction

There's a downvote brigade on this post- If any beginners are reading along- don't take this post or comments as reddit consensus.

How to Compliment a Woman the Right Way

1 upvotes · 12 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Yes, but the advice was "compliment women." It's in women's best interest to say this is good advice. It's like if the advice was give men money. I'm obviously going to endorse it- but if you give me money based on this advice, I will lose respect for you. (Subconsciously)

How to Compliment a Woman the Right Way

1 upvotes · 12 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Honestly, I would avoid commenting on her skill directly. A great way to appear interesting and interested is

comment on the subject matter or technique, and keep in neutral. That way she sees your interest, but you're not qualifying to her.

Advice Needed: Not a Typical Location

1 upvotes · 12 October 2012 · /r/seduction

I love "event" hangouts because it gives you time to make quick jokes, quips, and have a few laughs in between short periods of time of separation. It actually helps because it makes it seem like you've been hanging out longer. Then afterwards they're way more comfortable with you. Then you can start with joking and REAL NEGS (not insults, jabs and poking fun).

How to Compliment a Woman the Right Way

1 upvotes · 12 October 2012 · /r/seduction

This entire subreddit is focused on making decisions based on statistics from observations. No cringing necessary.

Tips for a dominant smile?

1 upvotes · 11 October 2012 · /r/seduction

You know it's funny because I avoided this thread because every time I saw it all I could think was.. get braces. I have a gap though. Doesn't hinder my game, but I tend to keep my teeth out of my smile. Maybe one eyelash raised and a smirk? That's my thing.

Men's Rights and Feminism: Two Sides of the Same Coin? « Nice Girls Like Sex Too

1 upvotes · 11 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

The neg is widely misunderstood I think. The idea is not to out-right compliment because it lowers your standing in the eyes of a girl. (sure sounds backwards, but it really works this way). So instead of compliment, you make teasing jokes that are meant to be friendly. If the girl is super good looking, she's probably used to guys complimenting her, so this particular strategy might undermine her confidence to the tune of "why isn't this guy falling in line with everybody else?" But certainly isn't meant to be mean or evil.

Should men be overly explicit about their interest in a woman when flirting?

1 upvotes · 11 October 2012 · /r/seduction

I'm under the assumption that the women should put some work in (I initiate they "close"). Thoughts?

Yeah, that's not going to happen. It's all on you.

do you find the need to explicitly tell the girl that you are interested in her?

Yes, but cleverly. Makes you look confident. For instance, imagine this conversation:

Her: I don't know how to cook!

Me: What? That's a problem.

Her: Why?

Me: Sex makes me really hungry.

It's a joke, but it's goddamned forward, she'll appreciate it and be totally into it. Don't just say "I want to fuck you."

I don't know if I am standing up for myself or creating an unhealthy revengeful dynamic

1 upvotes · 11 October 2012 · /r/seduction

If she screws you over, you're not number one on her list. Anything you do proves your lower social value. NEXT her.

Sorry if this sounds a creepy, but does anyone have tips on picking up international students at my uni?

1 upvotes · 11 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Check out [/r/askreddit](#) for questions like these. And we don't like the word creepy around here, it's used too often and for shaming reasons not related to actually creepiness.

Jaded by Game - Why I Game and Not Date

1 upvotes · 11 October 2012 · /r/seduction

I'm impressed that you're genuinely this interested. I'll try to give you some insight on the duality of female's sexuality.

You invoke the all-too-common NAWALT. (not all women are like that!).

The problem is that the sexual strategy of women is to seek commitment. But there's a duality. Women want the most alpha guy, and they want somebody who will take care of the offspring. Because of this, there's a bit of cognitive dissonance.

This is the reason I don't think women can ever fully grasp this concept. In fact, it's exemplified by your post:

It really is as simple as treating her with the love kindness and respect that your life partner deserves.

This is the common tripe that's repeated by betas and women everywhere. And if anybody ever followed that advice, they'd fail miserably. But I don't blame you for this- the thing is, you're programmed to believe that. You just won't do it in practice.

Your comment about girls staying with jerks/abusive people is missing one very important part. Nobody gets into a relationship with a jerk. Even if someone seems like an ass their relationship was once at a high point and she's staying in hopes to get back to that coupled with psychological abuse is why women stay with jerks. If you treat a girl like ass on the first day she's not staying.

This entire subreddit is a discussion on why that's not true.

Instead of writing it out, let me give you some required reading, and then after I'm happy to discuss further.

I suggest reading these three in this order: <https://rationalmale.wordpress.com/2011/12/27/women-in-love/>

<https://rationalmale.wordpress.com/2012/09/10/men-in-love/>

<https://rationalmale.wordpress.com/2012/09/11/of-love-and-war/>

Jaded by Game - Why I Game and Not Date

1 upvotes · 10 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Literally my point is this: Lurk more or go back to SRS

Jaded by Game - Why I Game and Not Date

1 upvotes · 10 October 2012 · /r/seduction

I replied above.

Jaded by Game - Why I Game and Not Date

1 upvotes · 10 October 2012 · /r/seduction

The problem is a lot like asking a fish how to catch him. The reason game works at all is because women are mostly consciously unaware of why game works. It appeals to their evolutionary desires and psychology. Now I'm not saying women (or men) are stupid or victims to instinct and cannot act on their own, but what I am saying is that both men and women have very little control over the mechanisms by which they achieve happiness. (One of the main reasons depressed people can't just *will* it away.)

If you lurk enough on reddit, there's a common theme: Women don't know anything about picking up women. And I think that's fair, I probably don't know much about picking up men either.

Part of keeping a woman interested is a huge portion of game. Anybody who believes game needs to stop when you've snagged a woman is naive and in for a big surprise.

Obviously there's push and pull in relationships, and the game changes considerably from the pickup. But something they don't tell you is that if you drop your guard and stop gaming, you risk losing her interest. It's usually an issue where feelings start to fade, or maybe interest begins to waiver in the direction of other men. It's not something that women consciously know happens.

It's part of appealing to the desires of women to maintain the most alpha and best catch they can bag. Being nice and doing nice things has its place, but it must be carefully balanced. There are entire blogs dedicated to seducing your wife/long term partner.

Some common tips are things like keeping a compliment ratio 1:3 (for every three compliments she gives you, only give one back). Advice for dealing with shit tests is appropriate here too. Goodness knows if she's giving you shit tests a year into the relationship, you have already lost her respect and she's re-evaluating.

The thing that women don't know is this: We can NEVER drop our guard. And if we do everything perfectly, it'll look like the relationship just naturally works. Women are oblivious to the amount of work that goes into that "just working" relationship.

I don't condone abusive relationships, but there's a reason women go back to guys that treat them poorly, and cheat on their nice-guy husbands. Harness that power (in a positive way, don't be abusive obviously) and you can have a LTR.

I've been in a few LTRs myself, part of me knew the balance naturally. But I had moments of weakness that ultimately was the demise of the relationships. If I only knew game back then.

Jaded by Game - Why I Game and Not Date

1 upvotes · 9 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Reread my posts! I equate the freedom of women (good) with feminism. What I don't like is the expectation of commitment in combination.

Jaded by Game - Why I Game and Not Date

1 upvotes · 9 October 2012 · /r/seduction

You should want to buy and/or do things with the person you're with because it makes them happy, and making them happy is what you really want from someone you love.

No offense, but I really don't expect any women to understand the psychology that makes this wrong at all.

Jaded by Game - Why I Game and Not Date

1 upvotes · 9 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Thanks for the encouragement. Take a look at the second part of this article if you get a chance, I just found it and I think he says what I'm thinking succinctly: (A place to rest)

<https://rationalmale.wordpress.com/2012/09/11/of-love-and-war/>

Men's Rights and Feminism: Two Sides of the Same Coin? « Nice Girls Like Sex Too

1 upvotes · 9 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

One thing I noticed in the comments "Some men in the PUA community are looking for the right one, and some are just looking to get laid..."

Isn't your blog called "Nice girls like sex too?"

I don't see how slut shaming men is any different from slut shaming women. If two consenting adults want sex, what's wrong with learning how to be attractive to the other gender?

Jaded by Game - Why I Game and Not Date

1 upvotes · 9 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Thanks. It really makes sense when you start learning how to game, and you can never really go back. It's just frustrating to me how many people drink the kool-aid when they see chick-flicks. Many good FWB have been ruined by the incessant need for relationship.

Jaded by Game - Why I Game and Not Date

1 upvotes · 9 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Maybe we're from different parts of the world, but denying relationships and marriage makes you an outcast in my part of the world. (Boston)

You get me wrong, I'm not sitting around stewing over it. However, to assume that disagreeing with the world has no impact on anybody's life is misdirected.

And feminists demanding marriage/commitment? Every.single.lay.I've.ever.had. Obviously I brush them off. But it's everywhere.

Edit: Also I want to add that in this very subreddit there are tons of people aiming for relationships. I was just sharing why I think they're a sham.

I'm a normal 22 year old guy. No woman has ever expressed her interest in me first. I've had to do all work. If men and women are equal, why don't both genders establish their feelings of interest in each other equally?

1 upvotes · 8 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

Matt, I've dedicated a blog to how much girls on the east coast suck! (lol, for dating). I'm in the Boston area. Check it out: <http://datingamerican.blogspot.com>

I'm a normal 22 year old guy. No woman has ever expressed her interest in me first. I've had to

do all work. If men and women are equal, why don't both genders establish their feelings of interest in each other equally?

1 upvotes · 8 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

Used to be, I've heard they're Americanizing now and thanks to sex tourism, it's a lot like going out in the USA.

I'm a normal 22 year old guy. No woman has ever expressed her interest in me first. I've had to do all work. If men and women are equal, why don't both genders establish their feelings of interest in each other equally?

1 upvotes · 8 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

Or alternatively, if you're in an area like me, the minute you stop pursuing, you no longer get female attention at all.

That's the problem. A lot of guys give advice "just stop caring" and they'll come to you.

There are differing dynamics I found. For instance, north of Boston, girls are less pleasant I've found, and make you do all the work, and usually return the favor with really curt and rude rejections. Towards NY I found that girls are far friendlier about rejections and reject less.

I spend most of last year picking up women (it's no secret I'm a regular on seddit). And it burned me out. I had my successes and my spectacular failures. But at the end of the day it was a lot of work, and I'm not even sure what I accomplished. I felt used up and drained, and I had nothing to show for it. So I stopped.

And it's been 3-4 months since I stopped trying, and not_one_girl has spoken to me without me opening. (which I do very rarely).

Fuck 'em. I'm moving to the woods.

I am a musician and a girl asked me to write a song for her. How do I not sound needy in my lyrics, or is this an exception?

1 upvotes · 8 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Good advice.

Ex-Bennington teacher was cleared of accusations of possessing child pornography, "...She sees the much-publicized case as a domestic disagreement that went public."

1 upvotes · 8 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

The cache is hidden. Most people don't know how to turn on hidden files and system folders.

The Foreskin Advantage: Benefits enjoyed by males who are intact (not circumcised)

1 upvotes · 8 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

Last longer than.... the hypothetical sex you haven't had with your foreskin? That's an unfair comparison fried.

You've got a reputation, now what?

1 upvotes · 4 October 2012 · /r/seduction

That reputation is good. Means other girls want you.

"All you ever want to do is have sex!"

1 upvotes · 4 October 2012 · /r/seduction

As a girl who as acted just like this one before, I feel the need to say that her last text is because she

feels like she owes it to you after a huge, thought-off text like yours. The cycle will come back.

This is true. Better game-up before she loses all respect for you.

Make sure you make her notice when you spend some sweet time with no sex (do not explicitly state that!) and instead of sending a whole text about how sex feels great for you, I would send the same thing showing how much you care about everything... and sex.... but everything! I hope some men out there read that, or know that. Break the cycle! Help her anxiety

If she's thinking like this- you've already lost. Time to NEXT.

I haven't been all that active in the past few months, and I'm wondering where all the reddit people went. Some of the advice on this thread is atrocious.

"All you ever want to do is have sex!"

1 upvotes · 4 October 2012 · /r/seduction

That's just it, it didn't work for OP. It's working against him. Just because you're in a relationship doesn't mean drop your game. She is now aware the hoops he'll jump for her and she is losing respect. Sure it didn't.. *damage* the relationship enough to kill it, but the seeds have been planted. Mark my words, if you don't hold her attention, you lose it.

Found this pretty interesting today.

1 upvotes · 28 September 2012 · /r/MensRights

lol

Condoms with "GOT CONSENT?"

1 upvotes · 28 September 2012 · /r/MensRights

and bought her breakfast as a thank-you gift.'

That's your mistake right there. Did you both enjoy the sex?

The man who sent sex text in error to ALL his contacts... and ended up in prison

1 upvotes · 28 September 2012 · /r/MensRights

Worst part is that there is no internet law that says links go to what they say. *Perfectly Legal Image of Kittens*.

I was told off for checking out a girl, yet I saw her friend checking me out. How is this fair?

1 upvotes · 27 September 2012 · /r/MensRights

Talking to somebody is trashy? Wat?

I was told off for checking out a girl, yet I saw her friend checking me out. How is this fair?

1 upvotes · 27 September 2012 · /r/MensRights

I've been discouraged from making links between these two subreddits, and I won't lie, my text in this post is not exactly PC for mens rights (I'm learning).. but this is a clear example:

http://www.reddit.com/r/seduction/comments/t03jq/club_bitches/

I'm a fan of daygame but recently visited a bar one evening. I left confused, thinking, Why do people try to socialize in places that are too loud to socialize?

1 upvotes · 20 September 2012 · /r/seduction

I'm rarely successful in loud bars. Most of my game is verbal.

Seddit, we need to talk about FRs

1 upvotes · 6 July 2012 · /r/seduction

My failures were always spectacular. Maybe I should post more often!

My girlfriend's thoughts on game

1 upvotes · 23 May 2012 · /r/seduction

You must be careful. There are those from the *subreddit that shall not be mentioned*, and they've been known to launch full on attacks here. We're sensitive because it's annoying and we have to nip it in the bud.

Club Bitches: The Sequel

1 upvotes · 11 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Damn it... is there some world-wide joke on Boston that I don't know? Am I really in the lion pit?

"It's called wooing" or "it's called I deserve free food because I have breasts"? (xpost from /r/okcupid)

1 upvotes · 11 May 2012 · /r/MensRights

That's just it- no cats in her future. There will always be guys to coddle this attitude.

"It's called wooing" or "it's called I deserve free food because I have breasts"? (xpost from /r/okcupid)

1 upvotes · 11 May 2012 · /r/MensRights

I have noticed this. I actually had to quit OKCupid because it was just making me angry. 99% of the profiles that had girls I could be attracted to (i.e. not large) had this self-important BS. They have a lot of expectations.

I read a fun dissection of one of these profiles: <http://cupidsfriend.blogspot.com/2012/03/forever-alone-girl.html>

A Note on Inner Confidence

1 upvotes · 11 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Not to mention the fact that she may not start off interested- but that shouldn't discourage you from trying. For all you know, you just need a couple more minutes for her to get to know you.

Club Bitches: The Sequel

1 upvotes · 11 May 2012 · /r/seduction

By the way, here's my follow up:

http://www.reddit.com/r/seduction/comments/ti4js/fr_fclose_almost_threesome/

How is "guess" the alpha answer for "how old are you"?

1 upvotes · 11 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Well there's only one way to find out if we're on the same page... :O

But seriously though, not all guys in that age range are incompetent nimrods. Give young guys a chance. Some of us are sick of women in this age group!

A Note on Inner Confidence

1 upvotes · 10 May 2012 · /r/seduction

lol

A Note on Inner Confidence

1 upvotes · 10 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Hahaha, good point. But really a lot nationwide do.

Red, red everywhere.

1 upvotes · 10 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Truth. Roosh recommends get 100 approaches down before you should start expecting results.

Club Bitches: The Sequel

1 upvotes · 10 May 2012 · /r/seduction

At first it was nerve wracking, I won't lie. But the thing that keeps me grounded is the knowledge that making everything somebody says into a joke maximizes your chances of getting through the bitch shield, so there's no better approach.

How do I keep from walking away? I do walk away eventually if I get worn out or bored. I walk away if they never give me anything at all. But I always walk away thinking "man they're bad sports."

Club Bitches: The Sequel

1 upvotes · 10 May 2012 · /r/seduction

The only thing keeping me going are the lulz. Because seriously it's getting tedious. This is really all I have to work with.

Club Bitches: The Sequel

1 upvotes · 10 May 2012 · /r/seduction

You know, Tokyo, I think one of the problems is that I'm in the Boston area. I'll start writing up field reports with girls that are worth it as soon as I meet just one.

Club Bitches: The Sequel

1 upvotes · 9 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Part 3

"Well how are we going to stay in touch? I don't take empty taco promises lightly. Your number, of course." I moved my hand to her shoulder to brace her for the obviousness of this statement.

"Well I don't just give out my number to anybody." She looked at me with a smile.

"Fair enough, but you will give me your number." I looked her straight in the eyes, and didn't look away.

A look of curiosity crept across her face as I could see her contemplating precisely why I was so confident she'd give me her number. I could see doubt enter her mind, almost as if a conversation were taking place in her head...

Wait, can he make me give him my number?? No! Of Course not. But what if he's MAGIC?

Her eyes grew wide. "How exactly do you plan on making that happen?"

"You're a woman of your word. I realized this when you decided to be nice to people per our agreement last time. So I want to make a bet with you."

"What's the bet?"

"I bet you that you'll give me your number by the end of the night, or I'll buy you a drink."

A smile filled her face. This was win/win. What a stupid bet this guy just made! How on earth will this fail? She shook my hand and agreed.

The group continued chatting when I spotted Alicia from before, standing alone while Maya sat in the corner huddled with her boyfriend. It looked like she was causing drama and they were having one of those talks.

I made my way to Alicia. "Looks like your friend is busy, huh?"

"Yeah." She really wasn't much of a talker.

I tried a few failed conversation topics and decided that there was a better plan.

"Well you can't just stand here alone. Join our group." Our group had grown to about 15 people at this point. I introduced her, "Hey everybody this is Alicia! LET'S DANCE!"

She looked at me like she had no interest in dancing, so I grabbed her arm and gave her a tug. "Come on! You'll miss the best song!" I have no idea what song was playing, but she felt the urgency.

We got to the dance floor where the group formed a broken circle. I pointed towards the middle and gestured for her to take the stage. She looked at me terrified. "No way" she mouthed.

I looked at her and pressed my eyebrows down. "Oh come on" I mouthed.

Finally, she got in the middle. The group cheered and clapped as she made a complete fool of herself doing some crazy dance. She didn't stand out, the whole group was foolish. We were having a good time.

At some point I lost track of Alicia, but I did find her again standing alone later that evening, Maya still huddled in the corner with her boyfriend. I managed to approach Alicia again, but this time Maya noticed and brought out **The Mother Hen**.

Sedditors, from how many of your interactions do you actually try to get the number?

1 upvotes · 8 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Lol, the worst is depending on how drunk I was (or how memorable she wasn't) I'd have a hard time getting one of these girls out for a date.. because I wouldn't know who I'm looking for when I got to the bar!

If only there were an easy way to sneak pictures into my contacts...

Flaking after having an awesome time

1 upvotes · 8 May 2012 · /r/seduction

I would've tried a call, but either way, don't take it personally. There are so many factors that cause girls to flake, don't take them personally. Are there things you can do to hedge your bets? Yes. But when a girl flakes just remember- *that's what they do*.

Most of the PUA advice to hedge against flakes, unfortunately, is f-closing the same night.

Sedditors, from how many of your interactions do you actually try to get the number?

1 upvotes · 8 May 2012 · /r/seduction

I'm still in the bad habit of getting phone numbers, even when I don't date/f/k-close. My phone is riddled with names like 'Jen from party short brown hair talk about dogs.

Numbers aren't much of guarantees, they usually end in flakes, so I try to get at least a date before I leave or I shouldn't bother with a number.

Peacocking

1 upvotes · 8 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Check here- <http://www.reddit.com/r/seduction/comments/tcw3s/peacocking/c4lk7w8>

It's hard to run game in a noisy bar. Any protips by bar frequenters? I can barely hear myself think over the loud ass music.

1 upvotes · 7 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Good link, thanks. Here's to no productivity for the next hour and a half!

Is there an Alpha way to deal with a break-up?

1 upvotes · 7 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Honestly, man, I think he's trolling.

I need help breaking up

1 upvotes · 7 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Are you head of the class? A quarter back? Does your mom say you're a catch? Are you ever last picked? I bet you've got a cheerleader chick. Are you popular?

Does anyone else get nervous/anxious when interacting with high-value males?

1 upvotes · 7 May 2012 · /r/seduction

They'll game you the way they game everybody else- and that's why they're high value. I wrote a piece a while back about how I dealt with an alpha who obviously considered himself high value- Check it out if you'd like [Game against Alpha Joe](#)

So..my EX can get away with vandalism..

1 upvotes · 2 May 2012 · /r/MensRights

asserting that somebody who has not followed [the path of a lawyer] couldn't possibly read statutes and defend themselves in court.

It's an irrelevant appeal.

[edit]

But you're just saying you're more experienced, right? And so therefore you'd be the authority on the subject, rendering my case moot. Appeal to authority.

Frankly, you may see it as a waste of time to pursue something trivial, but others may not see such matters as trivial. I once took a woman to small claims for a stopped check of \$20.

So..my EX can get away with vandalism..

1 upvotes · 2 May 2012 · /r/MensRights

It's fallacious, not because it's wrong, but because it's faulty logic.

Lawyers tend to try to defend their expensive studies and time spent becoming a lawyer by asserting that somebody who has not followed suit couldn't possibly read statutes and defend themselves in court. It happens a

lot.

In my last case (where I was the defendant), I had to start drafting my own motions (to which he was impressed and couldn't suggest any changes), and I eventually just fired my lawyer. His motions were too passive and rarely attacked every issue brought up by the petitioner. My rights were being violated as a matter of course by the judge, and somebody needed to stick up for me.

So..my EX can get away with vandalism..

1 upvotes · 2 May 2012 · /r/MensRights

The problem is that you think the Bar Association is so exclusive that somebody outside can't possibly think logically and process his own arguments. You demonstrate your superiority by assuming a stranger on the internet can't possibly have much experience because he's not bar licensed. The assumption is fallacious, and part of the reason I dislike the old boy's association.

So..my EX can get away with vandalism..

1 upvotes · 2 May 2012 · /r/MensRights

The legal system isn't concerned with justice, I understand. It's ME who's concerned with justice, and I do what it takes to get it.

Frankly, I've fired lawyers who have almost tanked civil cases for me, and switched to pro se. Not saying you don't have experience, but I've found they're not willing to play hard ball. Lawyers protect their own. I've gone after lawyers themselves when breaches of ethics happen.

Edit: P.S. I do have quite a bit of experience. I'm posting under a pseudonym obviously. Frankly, it was this shit advice (don't do it you won't win) that made me can my last lawyer.

So..my EX can get away with vandalism..

1 upvotes · 2 May 2012 · /r/MensRights

Sometimes it's not about money, it's about justice. I represent myself in court so it costs me little more than the amount to file small claims.

Anything that costs money is damages. Let's say my employer drives by and sees my car and decides to fire me? That's punitive damages. Washing my car? I'm a busy person, with business and side projects. Would I spend an hour cleaning my car? No. I might pay a worker to come in and clean it. That money comes from somewhere- that's called damages.

If you weren't looking for justice, I suppose you could just deal with harassment, but I'd take it to court.

How do you let her know it's a date and not just a friendly outing?

1 upvotes · 2 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Bring up sex. Jokingly, but bring it up. Make sure the conversation isn't safe, keep it edgy. She'll get your drift, and either flirt back or pull back.

So..my EX can get away with vandalism..

1 upvotes · 2 May 2012 · /r/MensRights

Defamation per se and cost of cleaning services. It's enough for a civil suit at least.

Club Bitches

1 upvotes · 1 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Cut me! I can't see out there! I'm flying blind!

Club Bitches

1 upvotes · 1 May 2012 · /r/seduction

I've got a bit of a following here, and a lot appreciate my work, but a few just follow me just to leave negative comments. A lot of energy focused against the cause in my opinion, though I'm not convinced it's sedditors.

Long Game: Understanding Situation Changes & Seed Planting

1 upvotes · 1 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Thanks. I usually post a few times a week, keep following!

Women are Emotional? (Men Vs Women Explained in PUA Context)

1 upvotes · 1 May 2012 · /r/seduction

I write specificaly for seddit. There are some things that I'm leaving offsite.

TIL in America any single mother can point at a random guy and claim he is the father. If said man cannot prove he is not the father withing 30 days, he is legally the father. And did I mention, if the child is over 2 years, you have no right to use a paternity test as evidence?

1 upvotes · 1 May 2012 · /r/MensRights

Honestly? Maybe I lack that strange primal urge to make my own babies, but I figure if down the road I want kids- I'll just adopt. Why does it have to be mine?

TIL in America any single mother can point at a random guy and claim he is the father. If said man cannot prove he is not the father withing 30 days, he is legally the father. And did I mention, if the child is over 2 years, you have no right to use a paternity test as evidence?

1 upvotes · 1 May 2012 · /r/MensRights

Is it bad that I would have no problem lying about it? Some guys are naturally sterile, it's plausible.

So..my EX can get away with vandalism..

1 upvotes · 1 May 2012 · /r/MensRights

That's still vandalism. (Think time to clean = damages)

"Rape Culture"

1 upvotes · 1 May 2012 · /r/MensRights

Many upboats for you. Please hang out with me and argue with people on my behalf, you are far more succinct than I.

Club Bitches

1 upvotes · 1 May 2012 · /r/seduction

"Are you really using gay as an insult? My friend over here is actually gay. Thanks for being so insensitive..."

Hold a serious look to see if she breaks. :D

Final shot with a girl I like tomorrow. Going to be coming from a vulnerable place. Thoughts?

1 upvotes · 1 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Well the real advice is to move on. This is just one direction you could go if you wanted to try again without

raising more suspicion. It's a long shot- but so is going for a third attempt at a girl who's flaked. Every failed attempt lowers your value in her eyes.

TIL in America any single mother can point at a random guy and claim he is the father. If said man cannot prove he is not the father within 30 days, he is legally the father. And did I mention, if the child is over 2 years, you have no right to use a paternity test as evidence?

1 upvotes · 1 May 2012 · /r/MensRights

How much do they run, do you know? (avg cost in the usa without insurance..)

Club Bitches

1 upvotes · 1 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Honestly, clubs are fun, but hardly the best place for me to pick up girls. I have more luck at small town bars where I can get to know people with long-game. Read some of the long-game posts I have on my blog.

<http://datingamerican.blogspot.com>

Club Bitches

1 upvotes · 1 May 2012 · /r/seduction

I kept the interaction long enough to determine I wasn't interested, and short enough to be entertaining. sometimes it's just fun to feed it back for a few. also, I was winging for a friend.

Club Bitches

1 upvotes · 30 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Obviously that would've exposed an emotional response, which is something we're looking to avoid. Please read the sidebar.

Long Game: Understanding Situation Changes & Seed Planting

1 upvotes · 30 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I really fail to make mention of it because it's become such a habit that I kino guys and girls similarly. If I'm standing next to the person I'm talking to, I consistently do shoulder and back touches. (mainly back for guys, and shoulders and backs with women).

I frequently get into hand touching. Comparing hand size is a great way to start that. Girls say to me "wow you have really soft hands." which would be a put down if it weren't true, but I explain: "I moisturize so I'll be at the top of my game when I'm playing piano. Would you like me to play you something?"

If they say yes, I always reply, "Ok, but only if you lie atop the piano in a skimpy dress and make eyes at me while i do." :D

How to respond to a girl's friend?

1 upvotes · 30 April 2012 · /r/seduction

If she takes me out to dinner, we'll talk. :D

Club Bitches

1 upvotes · 30 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Practice. Almost entirely practice. I'm used to quick back-and-forths with my brother and friends, so I just get into the same state of mind with girls. Only with girls, I change my objectives based on the reddit community.

It usually gets my adrenaline pumping and I usually become quicker and wittier while I do it. It's a fast paced

mode of operation that only lasts a few hours until I absolutely crash from quips. I often have to take days off to recover.

Is this an IOI?

1 upvotes · 19 April 2012 · /r/seduction

They can be flirty- but they could also be shit tests. Best way to success after comments like that, be cocky. "Why yes, they actually pay me to look this good!"

Why Girls Flake (And the Long-Game)

1 upvotes · 19 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I'd be willing to write up my experience start to finish. I'll post it on my blog and here, probably in the next few days.

<http://datingamerican.blogspot.com>

Questioning not buying drinks based on the power of reciprocity

1 upvotes · 19 April 2012 · /r/seduction

The goal to drink buying is not about uniformly dismissing the idea of buying drinks, or even being a jerk. It's an opportunity to flirt, be funny, and establish that you're an alpha. Here's a recent drink scenario that happened with me:

<http://datingamerican.blogspot.com/2012/04/reverse-date.html>

What are things you say or talk about to get to know the person on dates?

1 upvotes · 19 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I keep a short mental list of ridiculous facts/news items to spark conversation, then I usually just joke around about them.

Later, personal questions usually come up. You talk, she talks, so on and so on.

Throughout the conversation, continue referencing jokes from earlier.

I want to thank this sub-reddit and the seduction community over-all for my present happiness and self improvement. What a wonderful GF have I found.

1 upvotes · 19 April 2012 · /r/seduction

It brings a tear to my eye. Good job man, you deserve it.

Why Girls Flake (And the Long-Game)

1 upvotes · 19 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Also a good thing to consider: Is she good friends with other girls you want to game? Make your decision wisely, because a lot of girl friends will turn you down to support the girl you already messed with.

"Take a hairpin, leave a hairpin" to let girls know it's a one-time thing

1 upvotes · 18 April 2012 · /r/seduction

That's funny. I'd avoid the girl seeing the hairpins until AFTER you seal the deal. Don't want any unnecessary last minute resistance that could be avoided.

And what's really funny is, if any girl opened my condom drawer in my night-stand, I've got a collection of not just hairpins but earrings, necklaces, panties, socks, you name it. I always just shove them in there when I realize

they're sitting in plain view and there's a girl over. I never even think to clean it out.

Weird sticking point

1 upvotes · 17 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Not that this applies to everyone on reddit- when you get good at this, you don't need to take this extra step, but try adding an extra date before the heavy petting. This will ensure you spend sufficient time on engendering comfort.

"If you send me hate mail when you see the word "vagina" used as an insult on my website, and yet you're completely unphased by the word "dick," you're sexist. Period." - Maddox

1 upvotes · 13 April 2012 · /r/MensRights

That's hardly an argument. If I'm offended by chicken soup, should the waiter apologize for offering it?

A man's nightmare made real - an amazing story.

1 upvotes · 13 April 2012 · /r/MensRights

Dear Lord. I don't want to live on this planet any more

How do I tell a girl I'm not interested in a one night stand?

1 upvotes · 13 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Right- girls at bars are not LTR material. From now on, pick up girls in your kitchen, where they usually congregate.

Used game theory for first time on a girl

1 upvotes · 13 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Cool story bro.

I can't comment on where you two stand right now, but here's a hint for reading women:

Their actions never lie.

Here are some examples:

- Girl isn't clear about whether she likes you or not- comes over to your house alone. **she likes you.**
- Girl says one thing, does another **pay attention to her actions, not words. These are her intentions**
- Girl says yes to a date or meeting up again, but doesn't make effort to communicate. Responses to your communications are short/useless **she's not into you**

I'm on trip with a long-time female friend and need some friendzone-busting advice.

1 upvotes · 13 April 2012 · /r/seduction

You have to seriously break the inhibitions!

This has probably been posted at some point before, but describe the moment in which you became an MRA.

1 upvotes · 12 April 2012 · /r/MensRights

Sorry, I don't want you to think I'm making light of your situation.

An enigma wrapped in a fucking riddle

1 upvotes · 12 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I agree with others here, she's using you for validation.

Next time, meet on your terms.

If she asks to meet up "tonight at our place" say you can't, but she should catch up with you tomorrow, you're going to play tennis, get a drink, or make something up. Change the scenery.

If she refuses any of your requirements, you know where you stand. Walk away.

Next: If she is ok with your requirements, step 2:

Go in for the kiss. Before anything physical happens again, go in for a kiss. If she refuses, don't act embarrassed, don't act like you made a mistake, just say "Now who's the player?" and laugh it off. Make her understand your intentions.

I'd go for the kiss a few more times, but if she refuses, don't validate her any other way. Walk away. End the night early. "Oh, hey it was nice to catch up again, but listen, I have to be up early. Later!"

Edit: Whoops.. I replied to the wrong post. Either way, you get it..

Spectacular Failure: The Asshole

1 upvotes · 12 April 2012 · /r/seduction

She approached me. She was bitchy about it.

[FR] Captain Oblivious

1 upvotes · 12 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Basically, you're looking for ways to ease the uncomfortable spots that look like decisions are being made.

For instance, in her mind, she'll be thinking.. if he comes in, then it's for sex. Must not let that happen.

So you ease her mind. Just using the bathroom.

Do little things like that to ease her mind all night, and she'll eventually go where her emotions take her, regardless of her intention earlier that night.

great at general conversation how do i make it flirty and switch it to the topic of sex without coming off as a creeper??

1 upvotes · 11 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I don't bring up sex unless it's already getting flirty. If you want an example of when I bring up sex within the first night of meeting somebody, here's a field report, complete with actual conversation text:

http://www.reddit.com/r/seduction/comments/s2qik/dealing_with_the_cockblocking_girlfriend/

Dear PUA Community, I'm going to get downvoted to hell but I want to challenge you logically; I will admit fault without ego if I am wrong

1 upvotes · 11 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Sometimes people who have been rejected a number of times just needs somebody telling them the obvious: Keep going, don't be down.

It's stupid how open we are to suggestion, but we are. And it helps. It gets our heads up, and we approach another girl with confidence despite all the rejections. And it might be just that one extra time that does the trick!

Dear PUA Community, I'm going to get downvoted to hell but I want to challenge you logically; I will admit fault without ego if I am wrong

1 upvotes · 11 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I came here to say this.

Get Girl friends

1 upvotes · 11 April 2012 · /r/seduction

When I say introduce, I mean get invited to the group gathering including her friends. When you get there, by all means introduce yourself. I just mean, you'll have a much larger network of girls if you have a girl-friend.

The girl-friend introduction means before the party: Hey you should meet my friend steve, he's wicked cute...

That recommendation is golden.

Spectacular Failure: The Asshole

1 upvotes · 10 April 2012 · /r/seduction

It doesn't have to be too witty, it's 90% confidence.

Spectacular Failure: The Asshole

1 upvotes · 10 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Thanks! I'm on a roll, and I plan on adding more of these. Keep up to date on my blog.

Spectacular Failure: The Asshole

1 upvotes · 10 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I don't think that's what happened. I got confrontation from the first chick. I didn't get confrontation from the second chick, I just gave it to her.

Spectacular Failure: The Asshole

1 upvotes · 9 April 2012 · /r/seduction

" It would've been just as effective to introduce myself as Dicky McDickerson and then tell her to go away."

Spectacular Failure: The Asshole

1 upvotes · 9 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Not just another mistake, themoor, but the MAIN mistake. I completely failed to calibrate.

Game Against Alpha Joe

1 upvotes · 6 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Thanks! I appreciate the feedback! There certainly are a lot of people who rather dismiss my approach than learn from it. I am posting stories like this a couple times a week. Check out the blog for more!

<http://datingamerican.blogspot.com>

What are your experiences with direct day game?

1 upvotes · 6 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I'm going to be doing some indirect day-game tomorrow. I'll keep you posted on my technique/results.

We are not Misogynists

1 upvotes · 6 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Supporter of seduction, not me. Jesus dude, chill out.

Seeing as one of my last posts to seddit got over 400 upvotes, I'm going to argue that my view heavily reflects the collective opinion of seddit. I was looking for nothing more than a little defense of my radical position from the crowd it drew. I'm sorry for trying to open discussion.

We are not Misogynists

1 upvotes · 6 April 2012 · /r/seduction

fine do what you want edit: took it down for you

Indirect Game Example: The group approach

1 upvotes · 6 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Time will tell! The next portion will likely come out saturday or monday. Stay tuned!

Game Against Alpha Joe

1 upvotes · 6 April 2012 · /r/seduction

The power play was subtle, but if you cannot recognize it then I fear you'll fall victim to it.

If you compliment my shirt I'll say thanks! I might even volunteer where I got it.

If you ask me how much money my business makes in front of a group of people, it will be received as an attack.

If you don't understand why that's a problem, it's possible you might be making these faux pas on your own.

Looking for a bf, a date, or almost anything...

1 upvotes · 6 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I've never considered what it would take to seduce a guy. It's an interesting question... definitely something to ask a girl (are there any here?)

I suppose make eye contact with guys who don't know you but you're attracted to. Smile at them. Do this at starbucks, or in class. Either one. Eventually if you make enough eye contact, guys will open conversation with you. If they don't know you, you've got the ability to paint a new you! Stay physically interested (body language, posture, and eye contact) and let his mind fill in the blanks if you think what you might say is too awkward. Guys will assume the best about you until you give them reasons not to. Let his imagination do the work!

How do i talk to the cute girl in the year below?

1 upvotes · 6 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Day Game. Do the elderly opening.

Before you ask more questions the MUST-READ answer to this is Day-Bang by roosh.

Game Against Alpha Joe

1 upvotes · 6 April 2012 · /r/seduction

The subtlety of the power play he was performing escapes a lot of people. However it was very much there and apparent.

Game Against Alpha Joe

1 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

My gut reaction was defensive- but my outward approach was sarcastic or just plainly "no" when it came to dollar

amounts. We are operating our businesses in the same region, so he is direct competition in the business sector. I wasn't going to inform him of anything.

Game Against Alpha Joe

1 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

It hasn't become competitive for me in the sense that I'm not trying to start any battles. This was a fun exercise because he started a battle and I was able to handle it. I'd much rather interactions be fun and not competitive.

I made the mistake of getting into a bad mood from some very combative women, and I tried a pickup last night with guns blazing and I massively misread the situation as a competition. She was really nice and I screwed up big time. I could've said hi and she'd likely be in, instead I neg'd way way way too hard.

As a female bartender, what can I do to help male customers with the women they're attempting to flirt with? In return I'll answer any questions you have about picking up cute barmaids!

1 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I like this approach. It has all the benefits and no cons.

Game Against Alpha Joe

1 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I recommend you read my post on overthinking: [Life is a Chess Game](#)

Game Against Alpha Joe

1 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Indeed. After reviewing the day, there are places I could've put the kibosh on much sooner. I will adjust my game accordingly.

It really is the small things that get to you

1 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Roosh recommends not asking personal questions. Avoid things like asking what she's listening to. Wait for her to start with personal questions. This will make her invest in you.

Game Against Alpha Joe

1 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Honestly, you can pick up a lot just reading the sidebar on seddit and askseddit. I'm a fan of RooshV as well. I've read most of his books at one point or another.

It really is the small things that get to you

1 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

It doesn't matter what the response is. It's just the way to get her to talk to you without having any defenses up. After she responds you just ramble until she asks a personal question.

"Excuse me, is that mp3 player good?"

"What?"

"Is it a good player? I've been on the market for a new mp3 player for a while, but there are so many options."

"oh, yeah, it's good"

"I keep almost buying a player at walmart, but then I see one that looks like it's got more features, I don't even

know which features I need! Does yours have a touch screen?"

"Yeah..."

"That's good. Though I'm not sure it'd help me. If I'm running I might be worried that I'd touch the screen with something in my pocket. If it changes from ace of base to Bill cosby standup, I might not even make it through my workout!" (pause, wait to see if she responds)

She might respond, she might not. Just keep going. Don't ask questions of personal nature, keep it about mp3 players or follow the thread you just started.

"Bill Cosby was always the king of comedy though, the cosby show was the only thing I could get on television where I grew up.."

(bait there. she may ask where you grew up)

"There was an episode of the cosby show where this and this happened which reminds me of a similar event that happened to me"

(bait again She might ask what the event was)

Keep going until she leaves the conversation or asks a personal question. If you get a personal question from her, then you're in. Go for the close.

This strategy is very well outlined as well as a great close that can get numbers in Roosh's Day Bang. I really recommend it.

Game Against Alpha Joe

1 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Thanks! I really didn't know how my writing would be received, so I'm happy to hear people enjoy my style. If I get enough stories in the queue, I was considering writing a book.

The Alpha Bitch

1 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

And just like that:

http://www.reddit.com/r/seduction/comments/ruqru/game_against_alpha_joe/

The Alpha Bitch

1 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Hahaha fun read, thanks.

It really is the small things that get to you

1 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I don't know if you've read Roosh's Day Bang, but a great strategy is the elderly opening. Ask if those headphones are any good. Start with "Excuse me"

"Excuse me, is that mp3 player good?"

"Excuse me, are those headphones good?"

[FR] Went out to run errands; number-closed on random chick at sushi restaurant

1 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Very nice. Day game can be difficult. I'm curious if she was more sociable because she was expecting friends.

The Alpha Bitch

1 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I think this deserves more backstory from you.

The Alpha Bitch

1 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Thanks! I plan on writing more! Check on my blog for further updates.

The Alpha Bitch

1 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Thanks!

The Alpha Bitch

1 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Hot babe 1 - 10

The Alpha Bitch

1 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

This week was new for me. Up until then I had always retreated into beta mode.

The Alpha Bitch

1 upvotes · 4 April 2012 · /r/seduction

This time I was both!

The Alpha Bitch

1 upvotes · 4 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I wouldn't. But it's nice to know I could.

The Alpha Bitch

1 upvotes · 4 April 2012 · /r/seduction

For the most part, the evening went well. She did manage to track me down a number of times.

The Alpha Bitch

1 upvotes · 4 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I'm well spoken when I don't drink. Luckily, I wasn't drinking that night.

The Alpha Bitch

1 upvotes · 4 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Hahaha, thanks. I take it you've had some tribulations in the New England area?

The Alpha Bitch

1 upvotes · 4 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Thanks! I've made gaming a priority in my life, so rest assured I should have some more juicy ones soon.

The Alpha Bitch

1 upvotes · 4 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I definitely kept cool, even when I told her off. My demeanor was playful, even when I was calling her on her game (up until the end when I simply lost the smile but kept the same body posture).

It was a thin line between looking like a douche myself and not... I walked it though, and in the end: profit.

I could get a different approach to chicks like this in the future, but I just don't see a point. Some guys like that particular chase... I find them unfulfilling. I enjoy the chase with hard to get girls who are flirty, not bitchy.

The Alpha Bitch

1 upvotes · 4 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Yup. NH. Damn. What's the prognosis doc? Do I have to move?

The Alpha Bitch

1 upvotes · 4 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Yeah... I started it today, but there will absolutely be more posts like this one.

<http://datingamerican.blogspot.com>

The Alpha Bitch

1 upvotes · 4 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I'm glad to get such a positive response. I was worried people would think I escalated too much. Frankly, I was sick of not just her shit.. but all women like her and their shit.

I did a little Red Pill experiment in bed yesterday...

0 upvotes · 31 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Of course. That's like asking for anal in the first place. You'll get the antislut defense. You gotta be smooth.

Don't get me wrong, I almost always go for it, but sometimes I get a response... "What? That was in my butt, no way!"

Ask Women Experiment

0 upvotes · 28 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

It wouldn't. It's a bad example. That's why I posted an open question here. Anybody got anything?

A mother's letter to today's women (x-post from /r/mensrights)

0 upvotes · 26 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

The underlying desires are universal to men, not just alpha

That's where you're missing this. I feel like a small read of our side bar really would bring you here.

It's not the desires that define an alpha. It's whether or not he's confident enough to indulge them, and confident enough to be strong in his own identity. For instance:

When a woman asks a man if he likes strip clubs- two men: both like strip clubs. The beta says no because he thinks it will placate the woman. The alpha says, "fuck yes I do" and won't care what anybody thinks of him.

A mother's letter to today's women (x-post from /r/mensrights)

0 upvotes · 26 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Not terribly relevant. I can name many exceptions to generalizations.

Guy gets cause on "kiss-cam" with woman who isn't his date, he handles it well, redditor gives full red pill breakdown.

0 upvotes · 24 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Lol, scrubs reference. I prefer red wine if I'm out. That or scotch.

My Mother sent me this.

0 upvotes · 22 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

Men's Rights might not like this, but I'll say it anyway. The type of guy the women's poem describes- that was me, until I learned that women aren't even remotely attracted to that behavior.

Now I do all the opposite (won't call for weeks and such), and I have a lot more success with women.

Women have created this monster.

There's a reason to be angry « The Antidote

0 upvotes · 19 December 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

The worst part is that at some level, hot women know this. See one hot woman, and I feel this way; imagine being that woman. Because I'm not alone. The only real answer, for me, is that I'm more than a sexual being. There are times when, for me, thinking about philosophy totally suppresses the sexual feelings in my brain. I love philosophy, even more than I love women.

Thank you for this.

My list of preemptive steps I take to avoid legal trouble - By a man in the dating scene

0 upvotes · 19 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

We hold cards like we're ready to blame and ruin a person's life?

No, you hold the cards because that's the current reality.

Let's say for a second you don't intend on doing any of that. That's fine. But that doesn't mean the legal system wouldn't assist you if you made the choice. So I'll make my point *again*. I shouldn't have to trust individual women's grace not to play those cards.

I don't look at every male as my possible rapist. There's a healthy way of thinking about this. Making us all out to be a ticking time bomb for false rape accusations in your fear-tactic is insane.

There's a difference. Rape is illegal, and if they're caught they go to prison. It's not institutionalized. Whereas false allegations are extremely damaging and have little or no consequences.

My list of preemptive steps I take to avoid legal trouble - By a man in the dating scene

0 upvotes · 19 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

What? What's wrong with being an atheist.

I assure you not a troll. You'll see I've been here a long time.

consent posters

0 upvotes · 14 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

by "she might be turned off" do you mean "she might have the opportunity to say no and then i would clearly be a rapist .

No, by "she might be turned off" I literally mean, she might be turned off.

You know, that little thing you're pushing for here, the ability to withdraw consent.

So, yeah, you strongly implied my behavior is that of a rapist. I take offense to it and continue to regard you as an uninformed, feminist troll.

PUBLICLY APOLOGIZE OR SHUT UP. I don't want to carry on any further conversation with such a bigot

I've been practicing game / the dark arts and now I have a woman who is 3 days late for her period on my hands...

0 upvotes · 29 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

The Brazil thing is definitely going to affect your view- a lot of guys moved to Brazil to escape this culture.

If you spent some time in USA, you'd see how entitled women are here, even without dating them.

/b/ on feminism [Ex-post from /r/4chan]

0 upvotes · 27 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

If we didn't vehemently disagree with feminism, we'd call ourselves [/r/feminism](#)

The final shit test

0 upvotes · 26 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

No it's not a problem. The point is that you keep going.

It's not usually that painful, but I'd be lying if I said I never had marks, cuts, or bruises after sex.

Shedding unnecessary weight..

0 upvotes · 26 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

There's no proof/preselection in having a large number of facebook friends who don't like you. Believe me when I say I cringe when I hear the term "inner game" but that's what this is- being realistic about your options. Clear out the large number of chicks that you'd bang and are "working on." If you didn't haven't set the frame with them by now, you're not going to "work" on it.

Shed the weight.

Realize your actual options.

Go out and make new ones.

Fuckable at 50

0 upvotes · 16 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

No, I rather not- this comes from experience.

Because each special little butterfly thinks that because they have an alternative lifestyle, they've accomplished something amazing. This is a peeve I have for both men and women (I just observe more women with these types

of quirks).

There is no original answer to the chiropractor question. And unfortunately, they stake their entire personality on these decisions, so you can't have a rational conversation about things like the scientific process or double blind studies- so if you discuss any topic with even the slightest level of critical thought, you've insulted them. I've learned to grin and nod at that type of stuff.

I do not apply templates. And it's frustrating here on this sub for me to continue having this argument. This sub exists solely for discussion on the psychology behind the red pill. Of course it's generalizations. Of course *not all women are like that*, of course there are exceptions to every rule. That's not the point here. The point is to learn about how people and society act and interact.

I approach every new person I meet with an open mind. There will always be people that do not fit the stereotypes.

But that's not what this subreddit is for. It's not for the 10 people in the world who won the \$800 million lottery. It's for the 800 million who lost the lottery because there is a definitive trend.

The misconception that red pill is just misogyny.

0 upvotes · 16 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

First of all, you'll have to understand that, yes, red pill, as with all social studies, are work in generalizations.

I think Rollo says it better than I in his post: <http://rationalmale.wordpress.com/2012/10/25/generalizations/>

generalization: reasoning from detailed facts to general principles

...

Like it or not generalizations are useful and we use them all the time to see the forest for the trees. It's not isolated abnormalities in a system that we use to describe the circumstances of that system, it's the whole. We study majorities to assess overall condition, not isolations. That's the scientific definition of generalities, but when they refer to things that are close to us we tend to put ourselves into the generalization and cop the "not-in-my-case" mentality. We'd like to think that our experiences are unique and special (and they are, to us), but in the generality we're simply statistics. So the word 'Generalize' gets a negative connotation and the person using it is vilified, because it's an affront to our "special" conditions.

Now I quote from your post:

society forcing boys to have that kind of knowledge and for girls being study is patriarchy

The reason I disagree with this is because it takes the wrong view of evolution. Yes, evolution. Consider the sexual marketplace as a free market. No external forces. Just people deciding who they want to have sex with.

Now consider for a second the facet that in our culture (which is a description of our interactions) men are considered losers and will not be prized with a wife if he does not have a career and income.

Whether or not men like it, having a good job is critical in the sexual marketplace. So men get jobs. In fact, men enjoy doing jobs. Men like success. They're programmed to like success, because they're rewarded for it. They're rewarded by women. Women like men who are successful because they can provide for the kids. It's a cycle of reward, and I'm not blaming either sex- in fact I'm not blaming. I'm describing the system as it stands.

There is no patriarchy. There is a sexual marketplace which rewards women for being sexy, and men for being successful. Women aren't forced to do what they do- they *choose* their lifestyle. If I was told I didn't need to work ever again, why would I? After I bought a dishwasher, I stopped handwashing dishes. After getting a successful

husband, you can have kids and not worry about money.

Now of course, there's a limited supply of highly successful men, but all it takes to snag one is being very attractive as a female. Which is funny because.. it's women who I find are unattractive who are far better versed at conversation and are more intellectual. There's a reason most comic book nerd girls aren't usually "attractive" in the mainstream sense. It's because hobbies are what somebody develops to enter a niche or increase one's worth in the sexual marketplace.

Fuckable at 50

0 upvotes · 16 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

I guess I've never met an older lady I consider to have a better personality. I find women's personalities in general to be lackluster and boring, serving little purpose in my day to day life. So I usually only compare body types.

As far as the dead fish problem, I think I've found that across all ages.

New to men's rights. Here's my experience spending 4 months with a bipolar feminist.

0 upvotes · 26 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

I really wasn't that interested in sleeping with her, except for maybe one time when I was feeling particularly unloved.

See, it's this that gets me. That is a sentence borne out of shame by the feminist imperative framework we live in. Why should you feel shame for wanting to sleep with her? I am not ashamed to say my interest in women is sexual. You shouldn't feel ashamed either.

Mating is about sex. Anybody that tells you otherwise is trying to set you up as a beta so they've got a backup plan for when they're 35 with kids.

Y'all turning into SRS. We need to fix this place.

0 upvotes · 25 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

I really have disdain for the term circlejerk.

http://www.reddit.com/r/MensRights/comments/122cs7/yall_turning_into_srs_we_need_to_fix_this_place/c6rk00e

People (and sadly, many ladies) bore me. How do I end his?

0 upvotes · 19 October 2012 · /r/seduction

I take exception to your framing of this issue. Of course I am confident in my reasoning skills. Obviously I am not immune to the ability to make mistakes, but I don't view mistakes the way most people do.

For instance, if a decision I make has unintended side-effects, I review the factors leading up to the decision and determine whether I made the decision hastily without reviewing the facts properly and calculating the risks. It's very rare that an outcome surprises me- though I cannot accurately predict exact statistical likelihoods of outcomes, I am usually aware of each outcome's potential existence and their relative order of likeliness.

So do I make mistakes? Or do I view non-beneficial effects as unavoidable consequences for an unknowable system? I do not regret decisions that end up not benefiting me unless I learn that something I knew or was knowable was not taken into account. Given the circumstances surrounding decisions I make, I'd argue that every decision I make is optimal based on my goals and my analysis of the factors involved. A "mistake" in this sense is not an indicator of my fallibility, but instead a descriptor of the limited system in which I exist.

You are mistaken in your assumption that my "ego" blinds me to my own inconsistencies. I think you must be

confusing *knowledge* with *intelligence*. I do not underestimate how much I don't know, I am aware that even the facts I find verifiable are prone to subjectivity and keep it in mind when I make calculations. For instance, I constantly read about the red pill and information on the sexual marketplace because I am not all that aware of the factors in play. I read a lot about evolutionary psychology because I do not have enough information to formulate a workable world view surrounding this information. How you've jumped to the assumption that I think I know more than I do is puzzling, but not surprising. (Your response is not dissimilar to most others' when I attempt to broach the subject). Quite to the contrary, I'm quite well aware of my limited knowledge.

What I haven't done is underestimated my ability to reason, as I have found it to be very accurate. I am a programmer, and I specialize in troubleshooting/bug fixing. I can usually find a logical error very quickly after looking at a page of code. But speediness is not what I use to gauge my ability. I would be as confident, even if it took me a while to make similar deductions. What's important is that results I can find are objectively verifiable and logically consistent. I don't need to trust my perception if the case is that I base my world view on independently verifiable information.

I realize I am rambling now, and I apologize, but I wanted you to know my thoughts and opinion on the matter are well thought-out and not that easily dismissed, nor are they subject to content of your concerns.

They said get a dog, Girls like dogs...

0 upvotes · 15 October 2012 · /r/seduction

I absolutely despise dogs. And I'm considering getting one because they make great openers.

How to Compliment a Woman the Right Way

0 upvotes · 12 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Chicks love danger.

How to Compliment a Woman the Right Way

0 upvotes · 12 October 2012 · /r/seduction

That's a good set up. Sounds like you've got it going on.

Nothing to critique. If it were me, and I'm an arrogant bastard, I'd compliment myself in that brief moment. "You should be glad I decided to catch you."

But honestly either works. But this is because your compliment is well into the pickup. Sounds good. What was the position? Were you doing the tango and you dipped her? Because that's movie star quality shit right there. hah

Jaded by Game - Why I Game and Not Date

0 upvotes · 9 October 2012 · /r/seduction

If both partners decide to be monogamous and to work hard for it, the relationship will work.

That's what I'm calling out. That's only something you can know in retrospect. There's no way to predict if they're genuinely going to try before hand.

"All you ever want to do is have sex!"

0 upvotes · 4 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Though my old jaded self stopped believing that relationships can function, I agree. If you even remotely think you can have a long lasting relationship, you better be gaming the entire time. Keep the compliment ratio 3:1 etc etc.

Thoughts on Circumcision

0 upvotes · 15 May 2012 · /r/MensRights

I've read that the stats on reduction of HIV are bunk. I'm trying to remember where I read it. I'll get back to you.

There ought to be a law against this.

0 upvotes · 10 May 2012 · /r/MensRights

I would argue with you here, but I just don't have time for this.

How is "guess" the alpha answer for "how old are you"?

0 upvotes · 10 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Bad sex can sneak by a one nighter, but they don't spend the next day talking about it, and find me at my office for more.

There ought to be a law against this.

0 upvotes · 10 May 2012 · /r/MensRights

LOL, I like how you assumed *Festival* because.. let's face it.. those prices aren't just for a one night ticket..

Oh, wait, they are?

There ought to be a law against this.

0 upvotes · 10 May 2012 · /r/MensRights

I just checked them out based on this thread, and.. well.. it's not very good.

There ought to be a law against this.

0 upvotes · 10 May 2012 · /r/MensRights

Uhhh trololololol

How is "guess" the alpha answer for "how old are you"?

0 upvotes · 10 May 2012 · /r/seduction

More information will always be better than less. Anybody who thinks differently allows their life to live by chance. The rest of us know there is no "magic," and good things only happen to those who know.

I'm sick of girls flaking. How did I handle this one?

0 upvotes · 7 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Try inviting her to something you're already going to. "Bunch of friends and I are hitting the so-and-so-bar. You're coming at 7:30. See you!"

Don't give her exit strategies, let her feel awkward by herself.

Club Bitches

0 upvotes · 1 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Thanks. I find it's good to get situations like this out in the open so that people can know what to expect in bad scenarios. Frankly, I have almost as much fun with bitches as I do closing! :D

Women are Emotional? (Men Vs Women Explained in PUA Context)

0 upvotes · 1 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Yeah, I should clarify, when I say regular, I mean keep the push/pull going, but don't forget the pull part! I'd do

something special every so often and she'd melt. edit: (you know until we broke up - this part really came more into play after 2+ years)

Club Bitches

0 upvotes · 1 May 2012 · /r/seduction

I think it's commonly reflected in the seddit community, but always choose house parties over bars, and I think bars over clubs.

The only benefit to the club is the number of people to pick from is larger (at least in my area), and the VIP ends up netting me more girls than my average take at a bar.

Club Bitches

0 upvotes · 1 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Welcome to reddit. [Please read the FAQ.](#)

Users like you provide all of the content and decide, through voting, what's good and what's junk.

A submission's score is simply the number of upvotes minus the number of downvotes.

What constitutes spam? If people historically upvote your links or ones like them -- and we're talking about real people here, not sockpuppets or people you asked to go vote for you -- congratulations! It's almost certainly not spam.

Club Bitches

0 upvotes · 1 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Right? People act like you can't enhance your skills if you're not getting laid.

Club Bitches

0 upvotes · 1 May 2012 · /r/seduction

+1 for picking up on my quirks.

Club Bitches

0 upvotes · 1 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Her words. Exact words. Just to let you know.

Honestly I don't mind if people disbelieve. I look back at that night in disbelief myself.

Club Bitches

0 upvotes · 1 May 2012 · /r/seduction

I was calling her out for being anti-feminist, which is like calling a dude a pedophile, I don't think you can say that to a girl without her saying *something*. But if she had resorted to the "uhm ok, so what" response, she probably could've killed the conversation sooner. I'd respond with, something like, "Oh, I see, you don't have your sisters' backs!"

Club Bitches

0 upvotes · 30 April 2012 · /r/seduction

It's an ongoing effort to be *in* at a club. I'm writing up my story as we speak.

Why Girls Flake (And the Long-Game)

0 upvotes · 19 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Yeah, I guess you're right about that. I personally focus on self-improvement, and I get a **lot** of positive feedback on that with my writing and blog, so I feel like it's a more mainstream consideration.

Why Girls Flake (And the Long-Game)

0 upvotes · 19 April 2012 · /r/seduction

The amount of work you have to put into this may be related to your looks. I'm not the best looking guy, so a moment like an axe commercial probably won't happen to me.

Why Girls Flake (And the Long-Game)

0 upvotes · 19 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Thanks, I have RES tagged them appropriately.

Why Girls Flake (And the Long-Game)

0 upvotes · 19 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I haven't. I feel like it's too direct, but what I *do* do sometimes is wait a week and then text like the original conversation never happened "are you coming to the party?"

Makes her feel like I sent a bulk text. Also makes her think there's a group thing happening, so if there was a problem with her comfort level, this might help.

This place might just be what I need.

0 upvotes · 18 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I understand the feeling. It's hard to be constantly on without some amount of positive re-enforcement. Seddit *can* help, and I think Aussie over there was a bit harsh.

Read the sidebar. There's a lot of good tips.

I recommend RooshV's Bang (and day bang).

Also- shameless self-promotion: [check out my blog](#)

Facebook/IM/Online "Game": avoid it!

0 upvotes · 13 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Every approach is devaluing because you have no time for calibration and adjustment. She sees you and thumbs up or thumbs down- with no sweat off her back. It's the most devaluing thing a guy can subject himself to.

And yes, the ones that reply are more likely attracted to you, but you will consistently pull girls who are lower HB rating than you would in real life. Even ugly chicks get inflated egos due to all the messages.

The rule is broken if you have a six pack, and you are shirtless in your pic.

What do I do in this situation? *time sensitive*

0 upvotes · 13 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Ok well that's not bad- if she added you- talking to her was still technically her idea. I often send a message to girls who friend me. But here's the thing, facebook is a long-play. I've got girls on facebook that I've been working on for months, sometimes up to a year. Have I gotten girls I've met solely on facebook? Yes. Here are some tips:

1. Keep the silence going- but she may not contact you first. There are some ways to break it.

2. Find out who your mutual friends are, ask questions. "Oh hey, do you know Rita? Did you hear about xyz?" Keep these conversations on topic and end them. **Don't try to ask her out or ask any personal questions.** Keep the topic about somebody else or something else. Personal questions will put up her guard.
3. Repeat steps 1 and 2. Don't talk to her much, but ask questions about mutual friends.. music choices, or clothing tips about once a week or so.

Eventually they'll get used to talking to you and with the long game, they might become more comfortable. I eventually mention I'm going out with friends and she should join. This moment sometimes doesn't happen for 6-8 months.

Also other tricks I use:

- look for parties in which she's going and show up (late). Act surprised when she's there, but don't pay too much attention up front.
- Put yourself into a facebook relationship for a month or two. This will help her put her guard down.
- Don't smother. Distance is key. Be friendly, genuine, and lively during conversations, but other times act like you forgot she exists.

We are not Misogynists

0 upvotes · 6 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Well, frankly, there are a lot of people making these accusations and directing them towards me- so with all due respect, I'd like to be able to publicly defend myself without supporters getting in my way.

We are not Misogynists

0 upvotes · 6 April 2012 · /r/seduction

My post wasn't "We ARE misogynists" it was that we weren't.

Game Against Alpha Joe

0 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Just horrible.

Game Against Alpha Joe

0 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

This is a common mantra among those who don't realize life is a chess game.

Game Against Alpha Joe

0 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I'm still working out self defense. Maybe at some point I'll feel more comfortable delivering attacks. It's never been my style so I may never get into it.

Game Against Alpha Joe

0 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Despite what everybody here thinks, I'm not an asshole. At the end though, I did give him a pretty good blow.

The Alpha Bitch

0 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I still feel like this would've been trying to qualify myself to her.

The Alpha Bitch

0 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

The negs weren't accompanied by anything fun or playful. If I neg too hard, I scare away girls. Same here.

The Alpha Bitch

0 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Thank you. I plan to continue writing about my experiences.

The Alpha Bitch

0 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Mostly because I'm trying to stay on my A-game. I noticed while trying to pick up girls I really lost my *cool* when I had too much to drink.

Plus extra calories.

(edit: It's great when they're drinking. I might get one beer and milk it for an evening to look like I'm having a good time. But really, I'm calculating.)

The Alpha Bitch

0 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Seabrook you say? I'm heading to the Portsmouth area this weekend...

The Alpha Bitch

0 upvotes · 4 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I'm looking for patterns, haven't come to any conclusions yet. Feel free to follow my blog, I'm sure we'll notice some trends. Maybe I'll come up with some creative ways to break them!

The Alpha Bitch

0 upvotes · 4 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I've noticed this too. I'm very friendly and outgoing. I typically don't neg when hitting on girls. I never see a need to, if the girl is nice. It's just this brand of ego-bitch that seems to be taking over .. I don't even know what to do with myself! I'm gradually switching to day-game to avoid this.

The Alpha Bitch

0 upvotes · 4 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Definitely. I've gotten a lot of numbers and some serious hookups in Manch bars. I'll PM you my email - stay in touch.

I'm curious about the "dark side" of PUA. What techniques or experiences do you have with the potentially immoral side of this community?

-1 upvotes · 22 December 2012 · /r/seduction

The dark side refers to parts of sexual strategy that would be deemed immoral by women or feminists. Mind you that it is their sexual strategy to ensure men have no clue what they're doing- thus the average frustrated betas everywhere.

Sexual strategy, in my opinion, is amoral, and I do not believe there is anything "dark" to speak of.

/b/ on feminism [Ex-post from /r/4chan]

-1 upvotes · 28 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

If somebody's belief marginalizes me, I'm going to shit on them.

Hypergamy

-1 upvotes · 23 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

I really recommend [/r/TheRedPill](#) it's basically dedicated to it.

Fuckable at 50

-1 upvotes · 16 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

If it were just me thinking this- I'd think maybe I'm crazy. Luckily I'm not alone.

Read any red pill blog or book, it's a real thing.

I'd start by reading the book "The manipulated man"

Maybe check out the blog <http://rationalmale.wordpress.com>

I imagine that an intelligent and independent woman would pick up on your condescending attitude towards women very quickly and give you a wide berth.

This is an interesting phenomenon that I witness a lot. I make observations about women, state them plainly, and people interpret that I must not be getting laid. If that weren't a sure sign that the female imperative has completely and ubiquitously infiltrated our culture, I just don't know what is.

The ability to analyze objectively is what we're discussing here. Your inability to separate between what is observed and considered verses what is actually acted upon or said is going to hold you back.

I will not comment here about my success or failures with women because I think it frames this discussion in the wrong light.

Suggesting that my ability to observe or be remotely authoritative must be inextricably linked to my success with women is 100% the narrative that feminine mouthpieces keep chanting.

Nowhere here did I say I was frustrated because I just can't get women to like me, that the conversation is bad because *I* cause it to be bad. This is a subtext that injects itself into anything critical of women in our society. Color me surprised.

As for the Chiropractic comment, I don't consider adhering to science "condescending," and since in context I said I *don't* say that, I think it's incredibly unfair of you to label me as such. Perhaps you're a vicious murderer because you briefly considered killing your boss one day but didn't act on it!

Anyway, chiropractors are not doctors by any scientific measure: <http://www.skeptdic.com/chiro.html>

People (and sadly, many ladies) bore me. How do I end his?

-1 upvotes · 19 October 2012 · /r/seduction

I am very good at making people connect to me, I just don't feel my own personal connection because there's literally nothing in common nor any surprises left that I connect to.

People (and sadly, many ladies) bore me. How do I end his?

-1 upvotes · 19 October 2012 · /r/seduction

You lose interest quickly for the unexplained, isolated facts.

Mostly true, unless the facts are really weird. Like quantum physics is full of observable "facts" that are unexplained. (which we then theorize about a lot!)

Then I pegged you wrong then. Or maybe you're just right about the test being hokey.

I did not feel comfortable answering most of the questions. Some words were used ambiguously without context, while some posited false dichotomies. Either/or didn't matter, because it couldn't be accurate if I wasn't sure I was answering the questions accurately in reference to how the test-designer meant them.

Out of curiosity, what would your guess have been?

Men aren't walking penises?

-1 upvotes · 28 September 2012 · /r/MensRights

"Men deserve the responsibility"

WAT?

Women need men like fish need a bicycle? Ok, then...

-1 upvotes · 20 September 2012 · /r/MensRights

.. Are you at work during it?

I don't care if you decide to dig holes on your vacation. Time away from work is time away from work. It would be analogous to me purchasing a high maintenance puppy and taking time off of work to raise it.

Club Bitches

-1 upvotes · 1 May 2012 · /r/seduction

I get the feeling they made this a regular event. Get dolled up, let guys buy them drinks, get ego boost, walk away. It's not the first time I've heard a similar sentiment, but in this case, it was that exact phrase.

Club Bitches

-1 upvotes · 1 May 2012 · /r/seduction

There are things on the internet you have every choice not to read. Help yourself to that option.

Club Bitches

-1 upvotes · 1 May 2012 · /r/seduction

Thanks, I've got a following, not all of them like me. They like to parade.

Why Girls Flake (And the Long-Game)

-1 upvotes · 19 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I don't think the pickup community is necessarily faking anything, and I don't think good game is necessarily detectable. What is encouraged here is learning life skills and actively training yourself to respond to situations differently.

Some of the changes the guys here are making are as simple as approaching girls and being themselves despite being nervous (where they'd usually be too shy). While others are curtailing bad habits of not picking up on girls' hints, or not responding in attractive ways.

This isn't about tricking girls into liking guys, this is about guys presenting the best possible them to get the best chance with a girl.

When you consider it, we're not faking it to exploit female psychology, we're changing how we interact with people to better match female psychology.

Good game is the same as saying *not having bad game*. The guy who approaches you and grabs you and says "hey toots, let's do it in your butt." He's got bad game. We're unlearning that.

Why Girls Flake (And the Long-Game)

-1 upvotes · 19 April 2012 · /r/seduction

One of the things I hear a lot in the seduction community is that girls are blissfully unaware of exactly the mechanisms that actually attract them. It's one of the main reasons we don't go to girls for dating advice. If done right, you shouldn't notice being picked up. You might think things just flow naturally, and you have a type you're attracted to- we're just secretly exploiting these things.

Obviously ultimately if you're not physically attracted .. then you won't be. But if somebody's on the edge, good game will get him far.

Why Girls Flake (And the Long-Game)

-1 upvotes · 18 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I thought it was implied.

This has probably been posted at some point before, but describe the moment in which you became an MRA.

-1 upvotes · 12 April 2012 · /r/MensRights

Although I agree that men have available to them the entire arsenal of reasons to decline a sexual proposition as a woman, I think that people start to ignore the reasons a lot of stereotypes exist: because they're based in truth. And what's worse: ignoring the fact that while men and women should be treated with equal respect- they are not the same.

I didn't say "rape a man," or "men are sex addicted lunatics." I just said that all you have to do is ask. Our brains work very simply. There's no complicated game required, no courting or peacocking. If a guy is attracted to a girl, he'll know it pretty quickly. If a woman decides she wants to have sex earlier in the relationship, all she has to do is ask- if the guy was attracted and not involved with somebody else, I think it's pretty well accepted that guys will say yes *more than women*.

Sexist? No. Realist.

Don't let the equality and men's rights talks blind you to the realities of the world. Men and women's sexuality are starkly different.

Want to know what's sexist? The undertone of society that you can't rape men because men always want sex. That's sexist.

Learn to identify the difference between offensive and observational humor. It will otherwise greatly stunt your cause.

(Quick edit to add point at end)

Game Against Alpha Joe

-1 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Here's some required reading material for you:

Life is Chess Game

Game Against Alpha Joe

-1 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Hahaha, well to be honest I originally wanted to post the whole story.. but it was too long. So this was a good close second.

The Alpha Bitch

-1 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I personally use game to get past people's defense mechanisms, not just to have sex with them. Once I'm past the defense mechanism, I still like to see what the girl is like. Personality is a huge turn on for me-- which is why this chick's personality was such a turn off I decided not to pursue.

The Alpha Bitch

-1 upvotes · 4 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Done, and done.

The Alpha Bitch

-1 upvotes · 4 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I'd say the reaction she got out of me was counter-intuitive. I didn't give her an emotional rise. The first two times I interacted with her, I had a playful smirk on my face. Like I was "wise" to her tricks and I was so above it that I was commenting on her game instead of playing it. I kept cool and aloof, there was no sign my goal was to have sex with her. Instead I almost treated it like she was on the *inside* of a secret society of gamers. But I destroyed her in doing so, because she realized I was taking apart her very approach.

The last time, again, wasn't an emotional rise. I told her calmly that she was just being a buzz kill. I didn't try to argue any particulars with her, I just dismissed her entirely as a person. That's sure to get her goat- which it did. You could tell by my unphased nature regarding her actual comments, but instead her facial expressions when I just dismissed her entirely. "It's not fun with you here." Edit: I didn't try to qualify myself to her. I just called her out. The emotional rise method would be trying to justify my clothing or appearance. She was trying to belittle me in front of the group. I swept up.

You can easily call somebody out without looking petty or like you're having an emotional response by avoiding the subject matter at hand.

The Alpha Bitch

-1 upvotes · 4 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Indeed. I won't be devoting energy towards her just for pussy, but I do like the fact that at the end, the option hadn't been ruled out. Next best thing, imo.

The Alpha Bitch

-1 upvotes · 4 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I entered each new encounter with her (that she initiated each time) with game. I was flirty with my responses. It wasn't until a few minutes in that she started getting really insulting. It wasn't flirty or fun, she was trying to take me down.

Could I have worked the situation and gotten into her pants? Probably. Probably still could next time I see her.

But why bother when I had a sure thing I was already flirting with.

My girlfriend knows/talks to every damn dude at the gym. This is my spot to make myself better and ignore stupid shit like this. How do I deal with this?

-2 upvotes · 21 March 2014 · /r/TheRedPill

Don't bring your girlfriend to the gym.

Also, your girlfriend is probably fucking somebody else.

My list of preemptive steps I take to avoid legal trouble - By a man in the dating scene

-2 upvotes · 19 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

Right- it's a very small percentage of both men and women who rape/falsely accuse.

But since you don't know which ones are going to do it, you take steps. Women, watch your drinks, have a drinking friend to keep tabs on each other. Men, take the above advice.

Women are the victim, no matter who the victim is!

-2 upvotes · 7 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

Looks like about 1300 people tend to agree with my point.

Almost a hundred subscribers! Welcome newcomers.

-2 upvotes · 9 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Yup, creep shaming is a form of negative preselection. And it's done so through feminism. I'd say feminism is a form of negative preselection.

People (and sadly, many ladies) bore me. How do I end his?

-2 upvotes · 19 October 2012 · /r/seduction

but that you enjoy thinking for it's own sake, you're more interested in theory than facts,

I wouldn't say that's true. I'm more interested in factual theories (theories consistent with observable facts).

The biggest peeve I have is when somebody accuses me of something or gets angry with me for something, but will not listen to logic or reason to sort it out. I've found myself cutting the cord on anybody who does not respect me enough to give that courtesy.

I took the test, and it told me I'm Guardian Supervisor (ESTJ). I don't really care much about that result because I found most questions to be poor dichotomies and some tautological inherently meaningless drivel.

How to Compliment a Woman the Right Way

-2 upvotes · 11 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Not trying to call BS on you, but maybe you're thinking of a different Boston.

I was encouraged to post my misadventures because nobody gave a shit about the times I succeeded. I've sarged in NYC, Boston, Upstate NY, and NJ, and I can say that in contrast- Boston is exactly how I describe it. If I want to have fun, I just skip Boston and do NYC for a weekend.

People mistake my realistic view of how the sexual market works for me screwing up my game with women. I'm not stupid enough to let it ruin my game. But in the comfort of my livingroom while browsing reddit and not trying to score, I'll call it like it is. I've never heard a single female give decent scoring advice. It's against their

sexual strategy as a group. So when I hear terrible advice and see a woman endorse it, it's just too obvious not to point out.

How to Compliment a Woman the Right Way

-2 upvotes · 11 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Well if you have to use your fingers, I can't blame you for getting frustrated. For most of us, it comes naturally. It's a guideline.

Women need men like fish need a bicycle? Ok, then...

-2 upvotes · 20 September 2012 · /r/MensRights

That's a decent question. Childbearing is a choice. So getting leave for it is like having extra vacation time.

Why Girls Flake (And the Long-Game)

-2 upvotes · 19 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Let's say you're playing a game of monopoly with a group of friends including a girl that doesn't know you, for the next hour, you can pace yourself, and space out funny jokes, be yourself, be flirty and more or less win her attraction (if she's ever going to be into you).

Now let's say you've introduced yourself at a busy party. If there are enough people to mingle with, she may not be interested for longer than a few minutes until she wanders off to find somebody she's already more comfortable with. (even when this same exact girl would've been attracted to you under different circumstances).

Obviously, reddit is dedicated to defeating that problem, but it's always great to hedge your bets by creating a captive audience. Seventy percent of the time, it works *every time*.

Game Against Alpha Joe

-2 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

If you're taking 20 minutes to formulate responses, you're doing it wrong. The internal thoughts I narrate between replies have to happen in seconds not minutes.

Game Against Alpha Joe

-2 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

You got me riled up! I've written an entire blog post about this:

<http://datingamerican.blogspot.com/2012/04/life-is-chess-game.html>

The Alpha Bitch

-2 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

LOL

The Alpha Bitch

-2 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Haha, thanks. I'm honored, not sure it's very general advice.. so I can't see how it'd help. But I appreciate the mention.

The Alpha Bitch

-2 upvotes · 4 April 2012 · /r/seduction

Understanding the psychology behind mating doesn't make it any more or less the game it already was. It just

makes you more successful at it.

The Alpha Bitch

-2 upvotes · 4 April 2012 · /r/seduction

If your game is tight, it may not be. :D

Almost a hundred subscribers! Welcome newcomers.

-3 upvotes · 9 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

Well for instance, the increased awareness of rape- through feminism- has enlisted white knights to start doing the mental gymnastics for them. Guys start looking at other guys as rapists, anybody exhibiting what's considered "creepy" behavior is now on watch. If you're unattractive, feminism tells us, you're likely a rapist. It's just creep shaming with another word.

I'm not saying this attempt at preselection is novel nor new with the advent of feminism. But feminism is making it commonplace and acceptable. And men are tip-toeing to make sure they don't accidentally become rapists themselves.

People (and sadly, many ladies) bore me. How do I end his?

-3 upvotes · 19 October 2012 · /r/seduction

I'm the same way, but the world does have people who are smart as you and smarter than you either socially, intellectually, or creatively.

I remind myself that it would be naive to believe otherwise. I assume as much, but am discouraged by my inability to locate these people locally.

How to Compliment a Woman the Right Way

-3 upvotes · 11 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Indeed, there are HB2s that exist that I could pickup with the worst game ever. I could try to screw it up and still get laid. But in the heat of the night in Boston where I sarge, one slip up like using this article's advice, and you just lost your chance.

Who the hell outside of freshman cultural anthropology says "everyone is different"? So what?

Precisely. Game isn't deterministic, it's probabilistic.

How to Compliment a Woman the Right Way

-3 upvotes · 11 October 2012 · /r/seduction

No, it's apt. Do you know why PUA has a bad stigma? Because the things that work are the things that women hate (on the surface, publicly). But on the flip side, you can go ask your closest girlfriend how to pick up a woman and she'll say "be yourself and bring flowers." It's terrible advice, it wouldn't work on her, but she genuinely believes it's good advice.

Edit: Clarity

Tips on game if you are short as fuck?

-3 upvotes · 11 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Wear a suit.

Why Girls Flake (And the Long-Game)

-3 upvotes · 19 April 2012 · /r/seduction

One of my best features is my sense of humor. I can tell you right now, a lot of girls who end up hooking up with me probably would never consider it until I get them laughing. You may know who you're interested in at first, but you have no idea who you could be interested in later. That's why we have to go through so much trouble to get you to find out more about us and go.. oh wait, he's actually pretty cool!

(Edit: Tagged as female for future reference. :P)

How to Compliment a Woman the Right Way

-4 upvotes · 11 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Maxim-level advice, not Seddit-level content.

I agree, and just as ineffective.

How to Compliment a Woman the Right Way

-4 upvotes · 11 October 2012 · /r/seduction

I'm not doing your homework for you. Read the sidebar. This is something you'd know if you've lurked for a few days.

<http://redd.it/ero8h>

<http://redd.it/ctoxh>

http://www.reddit.com/r/seduction/comments/estpo/frequently_asked_questions/

Edit: I understand lurking this week wouldn't get you this information, since we're apparently being infested by AFCs

How to Compliment a Woman the Right Way

-4 upvotes · 11 October 2012 · /r/seduction

If you're trying to be sneaky, then yes. That inherently says you're scheming to get something from her which is low value behavior.

From the article:

Compliments are a double-edged sword. Use them effectively and you'll slice through meaningless chatter to create deeper connections. Use them poorly and you'll chop yourself down into a chump stump.

So you can't just out-right compliment. Check. Best acknowledgement of the article. Loses me after that.

If a girl really assumes all that from a single compliment, she sounds crazy and is probably not the quality woman I'm looking for.

That's not how it works. She'll probably still entertain you for a while, but each mistake you make lowers your value in her eyes. Don't write off your mistakes as poor girls. it's BAD GAME.

Really? You must be only meeting shitty women who live for assholes. Giving value without strings attached demonstrates lower value? Tell that to many many successful charismatic leaders throughout history.

I've mentioned this before, but this is seddit. This is the big leagues where we go out and get laid. [/r/relationships](#) is over there.

How to Compliment a Woman the Right Way

-4 upvotes · 11 October 2012 · [/r/seduction](#)

I think he's calling me angry and resentful because I don't value women's input on seduction. I thought it was common knowledge that their input is anti-game. Did all the good people leave seddit? This is not the same seddit of time past.

And I'm right there with you on the discredited technique. Not only did the white knights show up with bad advice, but they're upvoting it and now new guys coming along are going to think the key to success is respect, gifts, flowers, and asking permission. [/rant](#)

How to Compliment a Woman the Right Way

-4 upvotes · 11 October 2012 · [/r/seduction](#)

Seriously, lately some of the advice on this sub has been whiteknight-heavy. It's like there's a new stream of people who think the best way to pick up a girl is to make her feel pretty and buy her roses.

What the fuck, seddit?

How is "guess" the alpha answer for "how old are you"?

-4 upvotes · 10 May 2012 · [/r/seduction](#)

Maybe it's my largely sized... ahh nevermind. lol

Why Girls Flake (And the Long-Game)

-4 upvotes · 19 April 2012 · [/r/seduction](#)

I find that a lot of girls aren't even aware their phones do more than facebook. ... ok ok I'm kidding. If I know they're not at work, I might give them a ring. I'm more likely to text if they don't already have my number.

Why Girls Flake (And the Long-Game)

-4 upvotes · 19 April 2012 · [/r/seduction](#)

These are a good starting point:

http://www.reddit.com/r/seduction/comments/sg36n/why_girls_flake_and_the_longgame/c4dvm16

The Alpha Bitch

-4 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · [/r/seduction](#)

I called it a trait I was jealous of!

Almost a hundred subscribers! Welcome newcomers.

-5 upvotes · 9 November 2012 · [/r/TheRedPill](#)

You're spot on with the inconsistencies between what women want and what they say they want. Feminists are certainly the biggest hypocrites in the bedroom. I don't see feminism as detrimental to women, however, because it is still a woman's prerogative to do as she pleases and to contradict herself. Feminism gives her safe cover to do so without being questioned.

Consider creep shaming. A guy can approach a woman, be assertive, and if she's attracted, there's a hookup. Yet, if he's not attractive, this EXACT behavior is "creepy." This benefits her because it effectively discourages guys

from approaching out of risk of being creepy, leaving the very alpha guys who do it anyway, and allowing her to be just as selective as before.

Guys who pull out the enthusiastic consent fear before having sex will rightly be labeled beta and kept in orbiter status for later when she needs a daddy.

How to Compliment a Woman the Right Way

-5 upvotes · 11 October 2012 · /r/seduction

I mean, your advice is great for /r/relationships. But this is seddit. Are you new here? It's a common theme on this subreddit that women do not understand what they like. When you talk game and a woman agrees with your strategy, it's not likely a good strategy. It's not hatred, or bitterness. It's reality. You really don't understand. When you're out on the field and you have hundreds of successes and hundreds of failures (and my failures are spectacular) you start to realize that these "maybe works" things like compliments are hindrances to good game. If you succeed with compliments, it's in spite of, not because of, your poor game.

People (and sadly, many ladies) bore me. How do I end his?

-6 upvotes · 19 October 2012 · /r/seduction

So, this will catch me some shit, but I am more intelligent than just about anybody I've met.

I realized this when I was younger- I could quickly resolve complex logical problems very quickly. This also meant I could detect inconsistencies in behavior, in reasoning, and how people interacted with other people.

On the plus side, this allowed me a certain level of advantage, I could read people very quickly and I regularly use it in game.

On the negative side, people bore me. There are no surprises, there is nothing interesting. People rarely discuss things I consider to be intelligent. I enjoy reading about physics and evolutionary psychology, but people I meet in and around Boston are too busy stuffing their brains with american idol. I do not genuinely connect with anybody. (I fake it really well though).

Sometimes I get so bored I just mess with people for fun. I've been labeled a sociopath before, and I don't deny it could be true.

This didn't help you, did it?

Edit: I like how people voted me down because, *hey, his ego must be too big!*

How to Compliment a Woman the Right Way

-6 upvotes · 12 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Yes, compliments are ok during/after the comfort phase. For me, that rarely happens before sex. After sex, if you know what you're doing, compliments are fine. I keep a 1:3 ratio (my compliments to hers).

How to Compliment a Woman the Right Way

-6 upvotes · 11 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Compliments put you in the wrong frame no matter how sneaky you think you are. If you are complimenting her, you are trying to appeal to her by making her feel validated. You are also displaying that you think she is worthy of a compliment (which means in her mind, she's number one on your list, so she assumes you don't have options).

You'll read that you should appear indifferent. While that's not entirely true, the point is that you need to appear as though you've got enough going on in your life that she's nothing special, so she tries to qualify herself to you. Then you're in your frame.

Once you compliment her, you've shown who works for who, and she will not see it as a strong bold confidence like you think in the movies.

Compliments are for the comfort phase.

Edit: Remember, if you're making her feel validated, you immediately demonstrate lesser social value, not higher.

Club Bitches

-6 upvotes · 1 May 2012 · /r/seduction

A complete douche = the perfect anti-bitch. Stick around, kid, you might be surprised what you learn!

The Alpha Bitch

-6 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

We here at seddit enjoy the pursuit of objectivity. It's ok to point out traits that women have that don't attract us. I know it sucks, because there are women who love to be bitches, but it doesn't guarantee we'll be attracted. Hint: most of us aren't.

Just like how I can be a nice guy (and I spent so many years being one) and guess what- I could say the same about women. You don't want to engage honestly? You'd rather fuck the assholes?

PUAs are the creation of women who won't give action to nice guys. We're the small group of guys who saw the "friend zone" and realized it wasn't going away without a change.

Yet more science affirming RPT. Primate studies show sex differences are biological, not socially constructed.

-7 upvotes · 21 March 2014 · /r/TheRedPill

But it doesn't really matter, does it? It doesn't matter if we were made by Jesus or by chance, if we're like this due to culture or biology. All that matters is that we can reproduce results.

How to Compliment a Woman the Right Way

-7 upvotes · 11 October 2012 · /r/seduction

I feel like I'm taking crazy pills because nobody else pointed this out. Adding value to the girl in question isn't going to increase your chances.

This has probably been posted at some point before, but describe the moment in which you became an MRA.

-7 upvotes · 12 April 2012 · /r/MensRights

When will women learn? You don't need drugs. All you have to do is ask, most men will gladly have sex! She took a good thing and made it bad. Sorry to hear your story man.

How to Compliment a Woman the Right Way

-8 upvotes · 11 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Yes, but I stick to this rule: keep a 1:3 ratio. For every three compliments she gives you, only return one.

How to Compliment a Woman the Right Way

-8 upvotes · 11 October 2012 · /r/seduction

This advice is terrible, and whoever is voting/downvoting is terrible. What happened to seddit?

Remember, no girl wants to feel like just “another notch”, even if it’s just casual.

What is this? Therapy? You're not trying to make her feel good, you're trying to build attraction.

Game Against Alpha Joe

-8 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I could just not going hiking if my intention was to never leave an impression.

I raped my boyfriend and I need your help.

-9 upvotes · 3 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

Are you abusive? Yes. Was it rape? No, sounds like your boyfriend just doesn't have a backbone.

The Alpha Bitch

-9 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I agree, it was likely insecurity. I highly doubt it was a conscious tactic she was using. I think I probably got her thinking about herself more after I said it. That said, when something gets an effect you like, sometimes you latch on to it. She found her bitch routine effective and held on to it- consciously or not, it was still intriguing to me.

Almost a hundred subscribers! Welcome newcomers.

-11 upvotes · 9 November 2012 · /r/TheRedPill

The reason it's important to acknowledge feminism and it's effect on sexual strategy is looking at the effect feminism had on society-

Marriage, and yes, female oppression, slut shaming, religion, these were all a means to control hypergamy. Marriages might be considered loveless, and women might have been unhappy, but for men it meant marriages that lasted, commitments that continued, and protection against the fickle whims of females.

It's feminism that caused our society to internalize the feminine imperative and adopt it as our own. Feminism has forced marriages to become risky for men- riskier than ever, better serving women-- and endorsed by men! Men don't realize it, but feminism is a sexual strategy, indeed a clever one, that keeps men in check to best maximize women's sexual schedule. Now women can have all the luxuries of the alpha cock, with betas taking care of their young and providing provisions, and they can do it again and again if time permits.. and MEN ARE DEFENDING THIS UNDER THE GUISE OF FEMINISM!

The Alpha Bitch

-11 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

I noticed you don't care. I guess I'm just more justice minded than you.

How to Compliment a Woman the Right Way

-13 upvotes · 11 October 2012 · /r/seduction

Women are the worst advice givers for pickup. Think of typical pickup advice. The usual reaction from women is a negative reaction.

Girls try to convince you to be beta, it's their sexual strategy.

If a girl approves of advice, it's unlikely good advice.

The Alpha Bitch

-13 upvotes · 5 April 2012 · /r/seduction

It's hard to see it from what I wrote, but she was basically going around with a bitchy smirk on her face and tearing down every guy she talked to, including me. She would do it and leave this emotionless but all-knowing look on her face that says.. "now dance, puppet, dance"

How to Compliment a Woman the Right Way

-18 upvotes · 11 October 2012 · /r/seduction

This should be the first sign that this advice is bad.

How to Compliment a Woman the Right Way

-20 upvotes · 11 October 2012 · /r/seduction

"Shows you appreciate more than just her vagina."

This thinking is beta. Whether the advice works or not

Edit: Seriously? Down votes? Really, seriously, why don't you tell her you appreciate her as a person and, heck, volunteer to baby-sit her bastard child while she goes and fucks the closest guy who knows how to pick up a woman.

The only thing worse than a hipster is a male feminist hipster

score hidden · 31 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

Yes they do. Our capacity to kill (and survive) has obviously increased because of technology (and brain development), but the forces in play with survival of the fittest have always rewarded greedy genes for the most part in any ecosystem.

The only thing worse than a hipster is a male feminist hipster

score hidden · 31 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

Greed is a description of survival of the fittest, which explains all species.

against the grain in /r/funny

score hidden · 29 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

The less I appear to care, the more I get laid.

Huffington Post : 'Predatory Teenage girls' - female journalist admits that thousands of men are being beaten and raped in prison because of 'aging female egos'.

score hidden · 26 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

Have you had a chance to read this? <https://rationalmale.wordpress.com/2012/09/11/of-love-and-war/>

I'll just leave this here: [/r/TheRedPill](#)

Is The Feminist Movement Experiencing A Meltdown?(crosspost from srsucks)

score hidden · 22 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

Return of Kings- it's the website that this post is linked to! Hahaha,

If you get worried that men's rights is nannyish or too politically correct, you'll really enjoy theredpill, because we discuss theory no matter what lines it crosses. We're all about challenging social norms to try to see reality for what it truly is.

Is The Feminist Movement Experiencing A Meltdown?(crosspost from srssucks)

score hidden · 22 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

Putting aside my suspicion that you're a spokesperson from ROK, check out [/r/theredpill](#)

I don't know why, but there is something about this gif that is male-positive on so many levels. (repost from r/funny)

score hidden · 21 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

Having a preference to particular tastes makes you a shithead?

I don't know why, but there is something about this gif that is male-positive on so many levels. (repost from r/funny)

score hidden · 21 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

I don't think you were wrong. Not all stereotypes are wrong.

Edit: Take for instance bikers- they all dress like bikers to be intimidating. You can betcha when a new biker puts on that bandana and gets tattoos, he plans on blending in with the group.

You don't see a biker getting looks as he strolls into the hair salon, thinking to himself.. "oh why must people judge me??"

I don't know why, but there is something about this gif that is male-positive on so many levels. (repost from r/funny)

score hidden · 21 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

I just like the taste, you know? It compliments my complex personality. You just don't knooooow me

I don't know why, but there is something about this gif that is male-positive on so many levels. (repost from r/funny)

score hidden · 21 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

So what you're saying is that particular alcoholic drinks are closely tied to gender roles?

I don't know why, but there is something about this gif that is male-positive on so many levels. (repost from r/funny)

score hidden · 21 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

Right? Not sure if you've read this,

<http://dalrock.wordpress.com/2012/09/18/female-solipsism/>

I don't know why, but there is something about this gif that is male-positive on so many levels. (repost from r/funny)

score hidden · 21 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

You can have beer as soon as people stop looking at me funny for appletinis.

Hey, I just have a quick question!

score hidden · 20 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

That's the entirely slippery argument every feminist makes when confronted with the reality that these are the ideals feminists espouse.

Maybe you should take a step back and realize your movement has long been hijacked.

Hey, I just have a quick question!

score hidden · 20 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

I've lost a ton of weight on keto and diet soda. Just saying.

Conversation on /MensRights about protecting yourself against false rape allegations, response is "If you don't want to get in trouble for rape... make sure you don't rape anyone." WTF?

score hidden · 19 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

If by "We prefer not to use the tactics of feminists" you mean avoid being snarky, you're doing a terrible job.

My list of preemptive steps I take to avoid legal trouble - By a man in the dating scene

score hidden · 19 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

So I don't know if you care, but you convinced me to call and get the uninsured price. \$75. Not bad. I made an appointment for next week.

Cross your fingers for me, I'm not yet 30, I've heard it can be tricky to convince a doctor.

Conversation on /MensRights about protecting yourself against false rape allegations, response is "If you don't want to get in trouble for rape... make sure you don't rape anyone." WTF?

score hidden · 19 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

I'm incredibly turned off by mens rights, right now.

My list of preemptive steps I take to avoid legal trouble - By a man in the dating scene

score hidden · 19 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

Wait, seriously? How? I've been thinking it's expensive..

My list of preemptive steps I take to avoid legal trouble - By a man in the dating scene

score hidden · 19 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

Great advice if you want to cut your hookups by 99%.

I am actually going to say I think you're lying about how much sober sex you had.

Conversation on /MensRights about protecting yourself against false rape allegations, response is "If you don't want to get in trouble for rape... make sure you don't rape anyone." WTF?

score hidden · 19 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

Why do we keep them around if they're just trolling?

My list of preemptive steps I take to avoid legal trouble - By a man in the dating scene

score hidden · 19 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

Then when I enjoyed her making out with me, and taking off my pants.. when I enjoyed her mounting me and having sex with me.. she actually raped me because I never said explicitly that I wanted it.

By your definition, I was raped.

Edit: Do you think maybe I should have her arrested?

My list of preemptive steps I take to avoid legal trouble - By a man in the dating scene

score hidden · 19 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

You're making a straw man argument.

Since I've been on MR, I've seen two different things: 1. Women report real rapes, guys are clearly wrong, everybody agrees rape is bad. 2. Women have buyers remorse or have some agenda and report a false allegation.

Explicit verbal consent does not solve either. The idea that there are guys inadvertently raping women because they're having steamy sex and she's going along with it but in her mind thinking "no" is absurd, unrealistic, and is not a systemic issue that needs to be addressed.

If a woman takes off my pants while we're making out, she's gotta be explicit about *not wanting sex*. She sure as hell should get off of me and stop making out. Or should she stay on top of me? And maybe put my penis inside her while she secretly thinks "I really don't want this!"? Because from what you're saying, it seems you think that I'm responsible for her actions. I mean, I never asked point blank if she wanted what she was doing.

Your point is completely absurd and detracts from real issues.

My list of preemptive steps I take to avoid legal trouble - By a man in the dating scene

score hidden · 19 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

That sounds obvious, but a lot of people don't do that.

No, it is obvious, and most people *do not rape*. Nobody needs to be told not to rape. It's pretty well accepted that rape is bad.

This is the most absurd line of reasoning.

My list of preemptive steps I take to avoid legal trouble - By a man in the dating scene

score hidden · 19 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

No, I mean impossible to avoid alcohol when it comes to dating and having sex. It's just not practical. I know, if you want to be 100% safe, your advice is good. It's just not practical. It's like keeping both hands on the steering wheel at all times. Technically good practice, but in practice, not really feasible.

My list of preemptive steps I take to avoid legal trouble - By a man in the dating scene

score hidden · 19 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

No, that particular bit dissuades her from trying to extort me with either a false pregnancy scare, or with another dude's child.

My list of preemptive steps I take to avoid legal trouble - By a man in the dating scene

score hidden · 19 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

Technically, a good point. In practice? Fucking impossible.

My list of preemptive steps I take to avoid legal trouble - By a man in the dating scene

score hidden · 19 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

Yes, maybe I'm blindly raping people left and right. Guys call off men's rights, turns out we really are just rapists.

It's interesting that whenever "false rape accusations" are brought up by MRAs, the one thing you never consider is "Maybe she was raped, and I just haven't acknowledged that possibility."

We're in a forum regarding getting equal rights for men, rape is illegal. There is no reason to explicitly

state don't break the law, that's the pretext here. That's why we're trying to change some laws, because we don't advocate breaking them.

My list of preemptive steps I take to avoid legal trouble - By a man in the dating scene

score hidden · 19 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

No, I love women. Don't want to give the impression that I don't.

These are just tips to avoid trouble because realistically, women can cause you significant damage with little effort. Not that all women would, or want to, only that they can and there's no way to tell the good ones from the bad ones.

A lot of people are saying that I'm creating a "fear" culture like the "all men rape" bit. But that's just it- it's good advice for a woman to go out with a friend when she's on the town, because not all men are rapists, but you still have to take steps to stay safe.

The difference is this: Maybe 80% of men are physically capable of rape. Even with drugs, some guys are too weak to do it. On the other hand, 100% of women could take advantage of a false rape allegation.

My list of preemptive steps I take to avoid legal trouble - By a man in the dating scene

score hidden · 19 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

When you date a couple more people, the statistics start to stack against you.

My list of preemptive steps I take to avoid legal trouble - By a man in the dating scene

score hidden · 19 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

I date a lot of women. Sometimes they might have buyers remorse.

My list of preemptive steps I take to avoid legal trouble - By a man in the dating scene

score hidden · 19 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

So just to know the problem exists will help every man. The decision to become all paranoid about the issue is up to everyone himself.

Obviously I still have sex, so I'm not too paranoid. But I take precautions. Thus this post.

My list of preemptive steps I take to avoid legal trouble - By a man in the dating scene

score hidden · 19 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

Let's say that legally I held the power to completely destroy your life. Your job, your family, everything. Your spouse would never look at you the same, your boss will fire you, you become a social pariah. Imagine if I could ensure at least some jail time, if not a full sentence? Imagine if I held those cards right now, and there isn't even a prerequisite for us to have had sex, only be in a plausibly alone situation.

Even if my false allegation is found to be false, you may still lose your job and suffer jail time. Even if I publicly apologize, people will still regard you as a sexual offender. If I admit to lying. If I don't, then you're just the one who got off because of lack of evidence.

Tell me the justice system is fair.

So what you're saying is, we shouldn't be afraid, because not only do women hold all these cards, but we should trust their grace not to use them?

Even if Russian roulette had 1 bullet and 99 chambers, I wouldn't pull that fucking trigger.

My list of preemptive steps I take to avoid legal trouble - By a man in the dating scene

score hidden · 19 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

But if it's consensual, then it's well within our rights to do so. Why should that risk me my job and jail time, exactly?

My list of preemptive steps I take to avoid legal trouble - By a man in the dating scene

score hidden · 19 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

To be clear, I've dated a woman for 3 years exclusively and was very close to her. During the breakup, things got bitter and she threatened to accuse me of rape.

She didn't follow through, thank god, but this is basically my point. Legally, we have **ZERO** protection from it, no matter what the circumstances. Trying to shame me for enjoying hookups is ignoring the point. Not to mention, it tries to shoulder the blame on me for something these women are doing. I should feel free to have consensual sex with whomever I please without the worry of a false accusation costing me my job and jail time.

My list of preemptive steps I take to avoid legal trouble - By a man in the dating scene

score hidden · 19 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

I know there's no perfect system. She has legal recourse if she gets preggos. Nothing I can say can change that. This is just to avoid false accusations.

My list of preemptive steps I take to avoid legal trouble - By a man in the dating scene

score hidden · 19 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

There's literally nothing that I've said that is harassment. And to assume that I'm raping is just fucking sick. You are what's wrong with feminism.

My list of preemptive steps I take to avoid legal trouble - By a man in the dating scene

score hidden · 19 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

Legally, she can fuck me over pretty well whether or not I lie about it. This just dissuades false accusations that she knows are false.

My list of preemptive steps I take to avoid legal trouble - By a man in the dating scene

score hidden · 19 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

That little lie won't stop her legal recourse, and if you're the only guy she's boinked, she'll figure it out. But if you're using a condom properly, you shouldn't have a problem and this dissuades her from making a false allegation that she knows is false.

My list of preemptive steps I take to avoid legal trouble - By a man in the dating scene

score hidden · 18 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

I recommend careful screening and learning to recognize red flags

This is a commonly repeated bit of advice here. I obviously don't look for batshit insane women. That said, if spotting a woman who will betray you were easy, we wouldn't have so many guys on this subreddit. This is not practical advice. Might cut down on 1% of the problem.

I have a very big question.

score hidden · 18 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

You are NOT in a relationship, are you (You KNOW the situation is wrong).

What's wrong with not being in a relationship? I will never enter a relationship.

By the way, I'm not the OP, and I don't feel as though I have a currently overwhelming risk-situation. Only that there is always inherent risk with sex. (risk of rape accusation)

I have a very big question.

score hidden · 18 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

That's not really a solution is it.

There is literally no legal protection I can think of that could eliminate the risk of a previous sexual partner of mine falsely accusing me of rape, no matter what the circumstances.

I now have a video recorder in my room.

X/post from relationships. A pregnant woman wants a kid, bf doesn't, so he's a monster.

score hidden · 18 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

Oh and nevermind, read more comments and it turns out she will keep him on the hook for child support. "He knew the risk"

X/post from relationships. A pregnant woman wants a kid, bf doesn't, so he's a monster.

score hidden · 18 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

This is where legal parental surrender would be nice. Since, you know, that's what she's suggesting. Nobody there really understands that the reason he's freakin out is because he's still 100% liable no matter what she says.

She gets a choice, he doesn't.

In the comments she writes:

There is an inherent risk in all sexual intercourse. He knew this.

This is just so telling. Because there is no inherent risk for her. Only for him. She has options the entire way. He doesn't. She's inadvertently giving attention to the fact that she's acting like a trap.

A redditor's wife stopped taking the pill and got pregnant. A lot of people believe it is all his fault for some reason.

score hidden · 15 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

She's clearly in the wrong, but from a red pill perspective, I'd say shame on him for ever trusting somebody else like that. If you don't want kids, do what it takes not to have kids.

My friend posted a status about almost being raped. His wonderful university friends commented on his status as below. Sickening.

score hidden · 15 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

It's hard to know if he was serious, but if he was, a short post like that on facebook does not convey seriousness.

consent posters

score hidden · 14 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

And a lot of frustrated guys who have literally no clue how to build attraction are in the same boat. Sitting there wondering why propositioning doesn't work.

Ever hear a woman say she was "swept off her feet?"

Women are attracted to men who *just get it*. Who know all the right buttons and don't stop and ask for directions.

Asking for explicit consent can definitely kill the mood. Absolutely.

I don't do it for this exact reason.

*HOW DARE YOU COME HERE AND DROP THE **RAPIST** WORD and act like it was some kind of misunderstanding.*

You don't shoot first and ask questions later. I have zero respect for that attitude.

This is the Google Plus community for Mens Rights, please contribute with thoughtful ideas and topics

score hidden · 14 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

Yeah I'm afraid to even click that, lest my name and location get logged.

consent posters

score hidden · 14 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

Fucking troll gtfo

If you run up to women in a bar and say "OH HI THERE LADY WANT SUM FUK??"

Guess what, you're not going to have sex.

So we all agree that gaining attraction takes some finesse.

That's not rape. And more importantly, **you hurt the purpose of men's rights and women's rights by mislabeling rape.**

Seriously.

consent posters

score hidden · 14 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

As somebody who has gotten good at seduction (deride me if you want), basically, asking those questions are a sign that you are not confident that she is already into you, and yeah, she might be turned off by them.

I hate to say it, but the best consent mechanism I've used is this-, If I'm about to make a new move, like say, going down on a girl, I'll lock eyes with her in a seductive manner, then slowly move my way down while still looking her in the eyes. If she says no, stop, or tries to stop me, then we discuss. If she looks into it, I keep going.

Constantly asking if the sex is what she wants will leave you with blue balls.

Of course, part of feminism's charm is giving great advice on how not to be attractive. [/r/theredpill](#)

Jezebel: Fuck You Men's Rights Activists.

score hidden · 13 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

I was mugged by a black man. Should I be allowed in a whites-only facility?

single belles, single all the way: the marriage gap is a problem we can't afford to ignore

score hidden · 8 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

As I see it, women aren't getting married (or they're not trying to) until their mid-late 30s. And men are growing wise to the ruse that marriage is worth it.

From an evo psych position, each gender holds one card.

Unfortunately for men, women hold the sex card. They are the gatekeepers of sex. So in order to get what they want, they can pull the sex card.

Well, what women want from men is our card: The commitment card.

Problem is, in this culture, women aren't withholding the sex card in their twenties, and men see no reason to give their commitment card.

There's just nothing good happening in the sexual market.

A very good point on how women have carte blanche to behave without regard to anyone.

score hidden · 7 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

I was just thinking about this today, how basically we have a tolerance for women to do outrageous things because nobody will hold their feet to the fire. Look at the stereotypes: A badass dude will show immense restraint. A badass woman is one who says fuck the system and breaks things.

This is a good post. Not sure if it's men's rights material, you might be better received on [/r/TheRedPill](#)

Women are the victim, no matter who the victim is!

score hidden · 6 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

That prefaces all discussions that work in generalities.

Women are the victim, no matter who the victim is!

score hidden · 6 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

From an evolutionary psychology perspective, it's overwhelmingly true. Not just today, but in terms of the history of mankind.

Women are the victim, no matter who the victim is!

score hidden · 6 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

What if I told you that the issue is more complex than that and the supposed assault to women in this poster is actually a non issue and still doesn't address the real victim?

It's like saying the condom industry is the real victim in rape cases because rapists don't usually use condoms. Sure the condom industry might lose, but come the fuck on.

Women are the victim, no matter who the victim is!

score hidden · 6 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

It seems like you decided not to take my advice to look around and get some insight.

This isn't a competition. This is outright denying men as victims to something that's literally oppressive to men.

Women are the victim, no matter who the victim is!

score hidden · 6 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

It's extreme, sure, but the analogy is apt.

Women are the victim, no matter who the victim is!

score hidden · 6 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

I mean, you can ignore the rest of the comments here, or you can look around and get some insight.

Women are the victim, no matter who the victim is!

score hidden · 6 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

We know the source. Doesn't change the message.

Women are the victim, no matter who the victim is!

score hidden · 6 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

I support equality, but this image is like saying if you rape a man, that's degrading because you're doing to men what you'd do to a woman.

Women are the victim, no matter who the victim is!

score hidden · 6 December 2012 · /r/MensRights

I think this is some red pill knowledge that most people don't want to accept. Who cares if society eventually is "ok" with men dressing like women. Doesn't matter, because women will not be attracted to it, and there's nothing we can do about it. Accepting traditional gender roles is about sexual attractiveness.

New MRA here. As a 17 year old who has only recently understood the idea of men's rights, I have felt anti-male sentiment my entire life

score hidden · 30 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

Well, yeah, it does encourage traditional male stereotypes.. because it's evolutionary psychology it's utilizing. That's not bad, per se. In fact, it's good, if you want to have sex.

First encounter with an all women's organization.

score hidden · 30 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

That's what I was going to say. Doesn't seem realistic, unless they just needed a tech to fix something in general. But the "we're too weak" thing seems fishy.

New MRA here. As a 17 year old who has only recently understood the idea of men's rights, I have felt anti-male sentiment my entire life

score hidden · 30 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

Interesting article. i don't think she really understands male sexuality. For instance, she thinks the pickup community is pressuring guys to have more sex than they want.

As somebody that has learned a bit about game, I learned it because I wasn't getting as much sex as I wanted. I wasn't learning it to be a jerk or trick girls- I was using it to fix an otherwise fruitless strategy of being nice to women.

The fact that after I learned game I chose not to settle down speaks more of my opinion after I learned women want the bad ass and not a nice guy. If a girl's bitchy to me when I introduce myself, and I have to "game" her until she calms down, why should I respect her after that? I'd respect and date a girl who likes nice guys, they just don't exist.

New MRA here. As a 17 year old who has only recently understood the idea of men's rights, I have felt anti-male sentiment my entire life

score hidden · 30 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

I got in an argument - albeit one with somebody I suspect is specifically anti-mr, but the argument was about nice guys. I was explaining how I was raised to be a nice guy and how shocking it was to find that women aren't actually attracted.

This person responded that I was creepy and manipulative for "being nice just to get in a girl's pants."

What a leap.

TIL Male rape victims can be held accountable for child support. (X-post from r/TIL)

score hidden · 30 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

I'm baffled by the double standard that paints females as innocent regarding sexuality. I tried to explain in another subreddit that 15 year olds having sex wasn't that uncommon, and that puberty doesn't start at 18, despite the consent laws, and I was labeled a creep because I was referring to girls.

Here's the thread http://www.reddit.com/r/WTF/comments/13vci9/flash_or_gtfo/c77ll2e?context=1

Scientific study shows that porn stars weren't abused in childhood and are actually psychologically more healthy than normal women.

score hidden · 29 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

Technically, on the inside, but as a programmer I hate it because it doesn't nest properly. That includes the punctuation on an unrelated thought.

The password was "yoga."

But there's no period in it.

Scientific study shows that porn stars weren't abused in childhood and are actually psychologically more healthy than normal women.

score hidden · 29 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

It's definitely for me specifically. Couldn't be about the money ;)

Look out! It's a Nice Guy! DESTROY HIM!

score hidden · 29 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

Just a friendly warning. I went down the rabbit hole for a few rounds until I decided to check his/her history. (S)he is an anti-mr advocate and contributes to SRS. Will drive you nuts if you don't know.

Look out! It's a Nice Guy! DESTROY HIM!

score hidden · 29 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

MR_Bumpy is an SRS troll do not engage.

Look out! It's a Nice Guy! DESTROY HIM!

score hidden · 29 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

MR_Bumpy is an SRS troll do not engage.

Look out! It's a Nice Guy! DESTROY HIM!

score hidden · 29 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

How on earth is being nice hiding my true personality? My decision on how to act is **literally what a personality is.**

You know the old phrase "You can catch more flies with honey than vinegar.." Imagine you tell somebody who uses vinegar, "hey man, you're doing it wrong, use honey!"

Imagine if he takes that advice and it turns out honey works best.

Does that make him manipulative because he's secretly deep down a vinegar guy? No, that's the stupidest thing I've ever heard. It means he internalized the advice, understood it, and made the appropriate changes.

In this case, the changes were Mom and Dad saying, "The best way to find a future wife is be nice, courteous, make sure to always pay for the date, pull out chairs, open doors." Mom always told Dad, "don't disagree with an armed cook!" It was a joke, or maybe it wasn't. But either way, I learned from my parents not to disagree with women, and to be chivalrous. I saw movies that my sisters watched that confirmed this. Everything in society confirmed this.

So of course I wanted to find love. So I did what I learned.

Your assertion that this is manipulation is both absurd, as well as shows you lack a deep understanding of both the concept behind manipulation and the concept of personality. It's not as if we're born static entities that are incapable of learning or adapting.

If I went up to people and punched them in the face, trying to make friends, and my parents said, 'NO no no, honey, you make friends by being nice...' I'd take that under advisement and change my approach.

Of course in this instance, the real problem was that **everything my parents taught me was a lie**. That's when I learned how to be strong and masculine. Not a pushover, but instead a decision maker. And that's when women started flocking to me.

I'd call that manipulative and even slightly creepy.

You are literally parroting the feminist doctrine here, it's called creep shaming and it has **no place** on this subreddit.

I'll repeat this for your edification. My decision on how to act **is literally what a personality is**.

But yet you creep shame. You want me to associate my thinking with the negative vibe that women won't like me, by calling it creepy. I mean, talk about a thinly veiled manipulation. **Now there's manipulation**. Take notes, son.

Look out! It's a Nice Guy! DESTROY HIM!

score hidden · 29 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

I never said I was hiding my intentions, I was chivalrous and asked them on dates. I think it's quite clear I was trying to accomplish. I was told you wouldn't find love if you didn't.

YOU ARE REDEFINING MANIPULATIVE. THAT IS MANIPULATIVE!

Edit: Also I want to be clear, I internalized chivalry. I wasn't lying about being nice. Had I gotten dates, I'd continue being chivalrous because it works, I wouldn't have suddenly started being as asshole.

Again, attempting to be attractive to the opposite sex is not manipulative. That's the most absurd thing I've ever heard. Even more absurd is you think being nice to women is manipulative. That's the stupidest thing I've ever heard.

Look out! It's a Nice Guy! DESTROY HIM!

score hidden · 29 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

Indeed, written by men to appeal to our culture. I do not blame women, I blame feminism, and all the men and women that perpetuate it.

Men are not at the heart of the issue, just another cog in the machine. Such was my mother as well.

I cater to my girlfriend's whims. It doesn't cause her to lose respect for me, and it definitely hasn't killed her sexual interest in me.

Not all women are like that (TM). *You don't say!*

Women didn't find you unappealing because you were nice to them. They found you unappealing because you were manipulative.

Maybe you misread. Or maybe you are just so violently opposed to the truth of the matter that you'd rather insult me than learn from me. But here's the reality.

1. Being chivalrous is neither manipulative nor considered wrong. In fact, in our society it's encouraged (and, again, doesn't work at all). Unless of course you mean any attempt at appearing attractive to the opposite sex is manipulation, in which case I'd argue that wearing lipstick and high heels is manipulative because women don't really look like that.

2. You must not have read what I wrote. Learning game got me chicks. (Game -- Which society considers manipulative, and I personally do not agree with that.) Women eat that shit up. Read me now, if women don't like being manipulated (by societies terms) they should probably stop throwing themselves at men that do it. (read: me)

Look out! It's a Nice Guy! DESTROY HIM!

score hidden · 29 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

I think the point is that nice guys are pushovers and cater to women's whims. This causes women to lose respect for them, and not be interested sexually.

The reason men are butthurt about this, is because the media and their mothers both taught them that being this way is the way you catch a wife. You supplicate, and support women. *The woman is always right, never disagree* was always taught to me. My mom wouldn't steer me wrong, right? How about chick flicks where they teach you that grand romantic gestures are the way to win the heart of your soul mate?

It's not that guys are entitled, it's that our culture taught guys that this is the way to mate. And guess the surprise when they're completely alone, because the "nice guy" strategy doesn't work at all.

Imagine the horror when these nice guys learn some game, start treating women with less respect, start becoming what society considers assholes, and then suddenly they're a chick magnet and get all the attention.

I mean, who wouldn't feel a bit betrayed by that?

That's my story. I learned the hard way.

.
.
 .

WARNING: CONVERSATION BELOW WITH MR_BUMPY TURNS OUT TO BE ANTI_MENS_RIGHTS TROLL!!

MR_BUMPY's HISTORY :

http://www.reddit.com/r/againstmensrights/comments/13qp7g/i_think_its_about_time_to_list_some_mens_group_s/c78eu0q

SRS activity (notlinked) http://www.reddit.com/user/Mr_Bumpy

THIS ARCHIVED THREAD, In case he wants to ninja edit and look like the good guy: <http://imgur.com/IbIGp>

DO NOT ENGAGE

Look out! It's a Nice Guy! DESTROY HIM!

score hidden · 29 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

Doesn't that mean they weren't nice guys?

Look out! It's a Nice Guy! DESTROY HIM!

score hidden · 29 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

It is unclear to me how a strategy focused on sexual conquest is going to do much to change that...

First I want to point out that having game is not the same as sexual conquest. One means you learn how to be attractive. The other is a personal preference once you learn how to be attractive.

Secondly, looking for a way to change that *is in itself what I'm talking about with developing a sexual strategy*.

Real, lasting relationships are about compromise and mutual respect. The "bending over backwards to meet the needs of others" strategy won't work because it precludes self-respect and self-care, but a self-centered strategy is, in my opinion, just as bad.

I thought you'd make this argument. Let me counter this: Would you marry somebody you don't like because it will make her life better?

I find it hard to understand how you can take the same approach with regards to men's relationship interests.

Some say two wrongs don't make a right. Here's what I say: Doesn't matter. I'm alive in this era and I'll probably die before it's over. Either I live as a frustrated chump, or I do what needs to happen for me. I'd gladly take a loving relationship with two people that works for both of us. I've just learned that this isn't really a reality any more. (Not that it can't exist, but that it's like playing Russian roulette with 5 bullets attempting to find that. Not a good idea)

Look out! It's a Nice Guy! DESTROY HIM!

score hidden · 29 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

Call it a mating strategy or sexual strategy, what ever you prefer. The fact that divorce rates are at an all time high and this forum is full of guys getting screwed by alimony or child support, you'd be simply naive to believe that we don't need to formulate a strategy that protects our interests. Blindly entering marriages believing things haven't changed over the past one hundred years is why we're in this predicament in the first place.

Additionally, game is no more egoist than any other strategy that attempts to make people happy. You don't get

married to ensure everybody else's happiness, you get married because you think it will make you happy.

You don't select the food on the menu that you think will make other people enjoy your meal, you select the food that you think will make you happy. Even if you're on a diet, it's just a delayed gratification.

Look out! It's a Nice Guy! DESTROY HIM!

score hidden · 29 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

Does she have a blog? I'm a fast reader and can't stand to wait for someone to finish talking for half an hour.

Look out! It's a Nice Guy! DESTROY HIM!

score hidden · 29 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

Thus we came up with the RedPill and Game, where guys are re-learning how to attract women. Turns out, just don't act like how feminists tell you, and you're golden!

For anybody interested, there's a subreddit dedicated to sexual strategy in the age of feminism: [/r/TheRedPill](#)

My first FB argument didn't last long

score hidden · 28 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

It's not even a secret. Values that are encouraged in men by being labeled responsible' respectable, and true-manly are simply the ones that benefit women.

I was called a loser for saying I'd rather play games and and stick with my normal job because it lacked ambition.

I said, but if it makes me happy why am I a loser?

She couldn't fathom that what she was implying was that the qualities she considered good were strictly tied to servitude to women.

I Am Not A Child Molester x post from r/comics

score hidden · 28 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

I was talking in another thread about the relevancy of the age of consent seeing as teens under 18 are sexual and many are already having sex, framing it in an evolutionary light, and like clockwork I was called a sick fuck who wants to rape 15 year old girls.

/b/ on feminism [Ex-post from /r/4chan]

score hidden · 27 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

Yeah but I have to say, I'm not sure we're going to shed that appearance any way you slice it. They view the defense of mens' rights as inherently misogynistic. I don't think censoring ourselves for the benefit of feminism is going to make that better, only continue aiding the feminist imperative so many of us already internalized before.

/b/ on feminism [Ex-post from /r/4chan]

score hidden · 27 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

I've said it below, I'll say it again. Hating on feminists and hating on women are two different things.

I don't like feminism, and think in it's current form, it's doing terrible things. But I love women. So that's not misogynistic.

And there's nothing wrong with holding feminists responsible for what their loud members are doing.

/b/ on feminism [Ex-post from /r/4chan]

score hidden · 27 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

Though I agree this is a bad post, I want to point out that hating on feminists and hating on women are two different things.

I don't like feminism, and think in it's current form, it's doing terrible things. But I love women.

So that's not misogynistic.

I asked a blogger about some comments on her blog hoping for a real conversation about rape culture. Because I expect a rational conversation I used my real name and email which she has now made public, labeling me as a "Rapist waiting to happen." I'm scared for my future, please I need your advice!

score hidden · 26 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

Nobody suggested it, so I will.

She doesn't own the site, so you can contact blogspot support and see if they'll help. Call it hate speech, it's against their TOS.

After telling my story on Reddit, I received dozens of PMs telling me that I was "a pussy" or "wasn't really raped because I didn't fight back".

score hidden · 26 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

Even now, after I've been found innocent and cleared of all charges people don't believe me. They take her side.

I've seen so many battles won by women this way. Public perception is all they need- not reality. A friend of mine lost the recent election because his ex-wife spread lies. They were proven false.. but the public perception was "if she said them there must be some truth to it.. these allegations don't come from nowhere.."

Reversing positions; woman experiences what many men do, then cries boo hoo.

score hidden · 24 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

Maybe I see it differently. I just assume anybody entering into marriage is doing it for asset distribution. Otherwise, if it were just love, you'd skip the marriage.

New form of rape discovered - Birthrape (wish I was kidding)

score hidden · 24 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

What? This wasn't in the USA- that's not even legal.

Hypergamy

score hidden · 23 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

I got in an argument about circumcision once, and said that I didn't like having been cut. The woman didn't get it said I was being a pussy, so I responded saying that Women don't like getting cut, so neither should I.

I don't even know how that could be construed as misogynistic, but sure enough, it came up.

Hypergamy

score hidden · 23 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

In fact, most men here, aside from a desire for equal rights, play right into hypergamy and still exhibit quite a few traits that are not beneficial.

Men's rights cannot be equated to taking the red pill. I've been silenced a few times for suggesting ideas along the red pill- in fact, told I'm a misogynist, which couldn't be farther from the truth (I love love love women!)

If you guys are looking for a good place to chat openly about this- there's a new sub reddit for it:

/r/TheRedPill

Sick of being profiled.

score hidden · 21 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

Could be the dog. I hate dogs when I'm running, they're a variable. I don't like variables.

Why Should Men Get Married?

score hidden · 20 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

I have yet to see any good reason to get married.

Feminists often bring up the past when gender roles were stronger, and women were expected to be homemakers pretty much. But nobody looks at the other side of that equation of men being forced to be breadwinners. Isn't the breadwinner gender role just as bad as the homemaker gender role?

score hidden · 20 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

No, it's what a psych major studies at school, and understands. Understanding how sexual selection works, along with biology (you know science), these are pretty useful for extrapolating.

Look at forces on society as a free market. Supply and demand. Ask yourself how society forms to have the social pressures it has. What causes culture? This is the meat and potatoes.

Frankly, by completely dismissing coherent discussion, you're not doing your cause any good. We already know this is how feminists tend to argue. Now I'm not going to outright insult you because I'd rather have a discussion, by dog gone it, you're not surprising me right now.

Feminists often bring up the past when gender roles were stronger, and women were expected to be homemakers pretty much. But nobody looks at the other side of that equation of men being forced to be breadwinners. Isn't the breadwinner gender role just as bad as the homemaker gender role?

score hidden · 20 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

Sexual marketplace isn't PUA, it's evolutionary psychology. But thanks for trying to at least make a cogent point.

Feminists often bring up the past when gender roles were stronger, and women were expected to be homemakers pretty much. But nobody looks at the other side of that equation of men being forced to be breadwinners. Isn't the breadwinner gender role just as bad as the homemaker gender role?

score hidden · 19 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

Let me ask you something, let's say I want to avoid the stereotypical breadwinner role, but at the same time I still want love... what precisely do I do to break the cycle?

Before you answer, let me tell you how many dates I've completed successfully admitting I don't have a job. That's a big fat zero.

Care to guess what the first question is on a date? "So what do you do?"

Me: "Oh, I'm between jobs right now, but that's ok, I'm rather happy with my life, gives me time to work on me."

"Ok, See-ya"

This isn't power, this isn't privilege. This is the sexual marketplace, and this is completely outside men's control.

came across this twisted logic on facebook

score hidden · 16 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

So I clicked over to read.. and the first paragraph was..

"at dear Zero at the Bone, is that I, Chally Kacelnik, am in the bad place. Or, rather, the feminist Internet is."

I reread that four or five times, got a headache, no idea what it means, I quit.

Any "Real men don't" statement is an example of the "No true scotsman" informal logical fallacy.

score hidden · 14 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

Lordy I hate this crap. Fine, go define the different emotional states of gender and make sure that commonly used words are taboo so people can't use them without walking through a minefield.

I'll state my point using terms you can't possibly redefine.

All I'm saying is if you add a penis to a **body** where used to be a biological VAGINA, I'm happy to grant them equal rights and treat them like a **dude** if that's what they prefer. But to say then there's no difference between the two of us is missing the point.

Any "Real men don't" statement is an example of the "No true scotsman" informal logical fallacy.

score hidden · 14 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

!But that would probably get me hate.

Because how dare I consider it in biological terms.

Can't imagine putting this on my wedding cake.

score hidden · 14 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

If only boobies weren't so damn awesome. I believe it when gay men say they were born this way. So I'm sure you understand it's not my choice that women are my thing.

I signed up for selective service today, I feel like my rights have been taken away. Just wondering what you all think about selective service.

score hidden · 14 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

The answer is.. yes, they wouldn't because you weren't in the database. Instead you go to jail.

Can't imagine putting this on my wedding cake.

score hidden · 14 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

This is dumb. As a man, I have always wanted to get married. It's actually women that eventually turned me off of it. (like basically by getting beaten over the head repeatedly until I learned). Now I avoid commitment like the plague. Not because I'm scared or don't desire it, but because I don't trust post-feminism women.

Any "Real men don't" statement is an example of the "No true scotsman" informal logical fallacy.

score hidden · 14 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

As a standard definition of Real, I'd say, no. I'd say artificial man. But that would probably get me hate.

Whether or not you want to admit it, there is a difference between me and a trans. Just because it's not PC to

admit there's a difference doesn't mean there isn't a serious biological difference.

Not that that should have any effect on how either one of us is treated. If somebody identifies and chooses to look like a man, I think they deserve the respect of personal identity that everybody else gets.

Any "Real men don't" statement is an example of the "No true scotsman" informal logical fallacy.

score hidden · 14 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

I guess I don't like it because the term "real man" basically implies that honor is directly attached to gender, and gender's defining trait is not honor, but what sexual organs you get. So by lacking honor, you inextricably link it to their penis, thus framing any discussion, *no matter how honorable the trait may be*, around somebody's ability to please a lady.

Otherwise the term would be any real "human."

Any "Real men don't" statement is an example of the "No true scotsman" informal logical fallacy.

score hidden · 14 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

Unless the statement is "Any REAL man has an X and a Y chromosome." any other statement would be a fallacy.

"Feminism and women have been proceeding on the unshakable belief that men are still going to want and care about them no matter how awful they get..."

score hidden · 13 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

Only that you are even more alone in that quest than the women you watch.

As somebody who was already on the path to a successful career, never getting married means I have a lot of money to play with. That doesn't feel bad at all, when you consider that this does not preclude sex, only relationships.

Today I exercised my only reproductive right.

score hidden · 13 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

The only thing standing between me and the operation is money.

Today I exercised my only reproductive right.

score hidden · 13 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

Losing your cool over this wouldn't be out of the question though, I'd say a real man has options to show his emotions.

Can men be trusted to take male contraceptive pill?

score hidden · 12 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

There is one, it's called expatriating.

Why I support men's rights - my story

score hidden · 7 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

Please take her name off this post.

Sounds tough, mate, I'm sorry to hear about your situation. Men's Rights is a great place to talk about these issues- if you're curious about the other end of things- what to do now with your life, your future relationship with women, and trust, I recommend you come over to [/r/TheRedPill](#)

I'd like to try this without getting arrested

score hidden · 5 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

I appreciate the fight here- I think maybe this entire thread was raided by twox or something.

Saw this on r/Askmen

score hidden · 5 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

I hate this advice. It's suggesting that the guys who end up screwing a crazy chick knew in advance they'd get fucked.

I'd like to try this without getting arrested

score hidden · 3 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

Well I think the double standard here is more about how women are offended when you see what they're putting out there, and then they're also offended if they see what you put out there.

I'd like to try this without getting arrested

score hidden · 3 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

The double standard here is interesting, because I bet if I showed that much of my pelvis, I would be arrested. Simultaneously, cleavage up to the nipples is just fine.

"I am a Dominatrix, and I make females sign consent forms up front and fill out a checklist of what they are into. I am much more lax about it with men. I know it's awful and unfair, but men are less likely to claim rape or abuse... "

score hidden · 2 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

In this case, the consideration is promised actions/abstinence from a future action.

"I am a Dominatrix, and I make females sign consent forms up front and fill out a checklist of what they are into. I am much more lax about it with men. I know it's awful and unfair, but men are less likely to claim rape or abuse... "

score hidden · 2 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

A consent form would be a legally binding contract, in such that the two parties agree to act according to the form with consideration, over time. Because it's consent- not a sex contract, which would not be legal.

"I am a Dominatrix, and I make females sign consent forms up front and fill out a checklist of what they are into. I am much more lax about it with men. I know it's awful and unfair, but men are less likely to claim rape or abuse... "

score hidden · 2 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

having it on video with her giving enthusiastic consent, would cut down on vast majority of false rape accusations.

Yes, the video would help. A paper contract, on the other hand, I don't think would. Since anybody willing to cry rape would be just as likely to say he coerced her to sign the paper.

You could also say that a woman could accuse a man of rape even if he never had sex with her. Would you then say that it's all the same whether you have sex with a woman or not?

Indeed, I would say as a male that we are all susceptible to this.

"I am a Dominatrix, and I make females sign consent forms up front and fill out a checklist of what they are into. I am much more lax about it with men. I know it's awful and unfair, but men are less likely to claim rape or abuse... "

score hidden · 2 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

I mean, certainly this likely isn't a problem for the bondage community, but for us as a culture, you said:

I wonder how soon it will be before having a man pull out a sex contract to sign will not be unheard of. 5 years? 10? 15?

And my point is that if a woman will falsely cry rape, she'll just as easily say he forced her to sign the contract.

"I am a Dominatrix, and I make females sign consent forms up front and fill out a checklist of what they are into. I am much more lax about it with men. I know it's awful and unfair, but men are less likely to claim rape or abuse... "

score hidden · 2 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

There's just no way to prove the contract wasn't signed under duress in the context of a false rape allegation.

Oh boy here we go...

score hidden · 1 November 2012 · /r/MensRights

"If he deserves it, it's ok"

My reply to that would be:

"I'm glad you agree with OJ Simpson's jury, she probably had it coming to her."

Officials to use pink penalty flags in NYJ-MIA game...is this month over yet?

score hidden · 29 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

Why don't we sponsor it ourselves. Start a prostate cancer month, get a website, call news outlets? There's 50,000 of us.

Officials to use pink penalty flags in NYJ-MIA game...is this month over yet?

score hidden · 29 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

Gross.

But seriously though, there's literally nothing stopping us from making a prostate cancer month.

I was just falsely accused of rape.

score hidden · 29 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

In some jurisdictions, audio recording rights is single party. In some, both parties need to know. Video usually doesn't require any consent in public, not sure about private... but I assure you that's literally all you need. Source: every walmart on the planet has video surveillance and a notice on the front door.

I was just falsely accused of rape.

score hidden · 29 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

Put a sign on your front door, this premises is under video surveillance. By entering, you consent to being video and audio taped.

Oh so that's what being a feminist is all about!

score hidden · 29 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

Oh god, the drama. Just downvote and move on. Facebook posts don't ruin reddit, drama shit like this does.

New to men's rights. Here's my experience spending 4 months with a bipolar feminist.

score hidden · 26 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

I felt exactly like you a few years ago, and there's so much I learned about my interactions with women- how they were subtly turning women off-- and those things were exactly what society lead me to believe I should do.

I waited for a girl. She said she wasn't ready right now, but she lead me to believe she would be soon and it was me. She never had the heart to tell me she was just having sex with a friend of mine the entire time.

There's a plurality of female sexuality. I think you'll find that link very informative.

New to men's rights. Here's my experience spending 4 months with a bipolar feminist.

score hidden · 26 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

In this case- it really is different.

Look, on this forum, we discuss how divorce is going up. Obviously marriages and relationships are changing in nature.

Something not a lot of people like to discuss is the fact that pickup game is a direct result of feminism changing how mating works.

Some people get it, and live with it.

Some people are stuck in the "don't forget to buy her flowers" routine, because that's what's advertised on [/r/relationships](#). Except here's the problem, these guys are getting frustrated because what society told them "just be nice, always be chivalrous" isn't working, and they're getting friend-zoned and divorced en masse. It's the blind leading the blind over there.

I'm going to assume you're not used to dating that often ...thanks?

This isn't meant as an insult, it's genuine. I'm not trying to shame you, but explain that waiting longer and acting as a friend longer- waiting for her to "get over" her last boyfriend, that's terrible advice and would never in a million years work. Only on tv-shows and movies, where - you guessed it - the feminist culture we live in demonstrates that beta qualities are all you need to find love.

I don't expect most people to come along with me on this, it's too well ingrained into our society. But I recommend you check out <http://rationalmale.wordpress.com> some time. He's a great author and he's more succinct than I am.

New to men's rights. Here's my experience spending 4 months with a bipolar feminist.

score hidden · 26 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

I'm going to assume you're not used to dating that often, but I assure you she's ready, he's just not doing it for her.

What's worse is, she originally gave him some serious attention that he could've made a move on, and didn't. She indicated she was ready and then slowly moved him into the beta category in her head.

New to men's rights. Here's my experience spending 4 months with a bipolar feminist.

score hidden · 26 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

A quick visit shows me this thread:

http://www.reddit.com/r/relationships/comments/124siq/me22m_met_a_20f_at_uni_and_things_have_been/

Where the advice was "you moved too fast." This has the feminist imperative written all over it. Moving slower isn't helping this friend-zone.

Update in "Man Asks do I know you" case

score hidden · 26 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

They started asking me questions and I said I felt threatened by it.

Unfortunately, this did not end in any arrests except my own.

Update in "Man Asks do I know you" case

score hidden · 26 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

The first question: Do I know you?

Edit: shit hang on, cops at the door, brb

New to men's rights. Here's my experience spending 4 months with a bipolar feminist.

score hidden · 26 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

What you mean is, he had control and could've avoided that. Not to victim blame here- because let's face it. Our society conditioned us to think that way before taking the red pill. He shouldn't feel bad that he believed the feminist imperatives, there's very little in our culture telling men how else to do it.

The good news is he found us.

New to men's rights. Here's my experience spending 4 months with a bipolar feminist.

score hidden · 26 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

I vehemently disagree. the relationship subreddit operates under the feminist imperative that would not give proper insight into what went wrong here. The conversation will be about how he should focus his body language on not being rapey-creepy instead of talking about the reality of why she felt that way. Seduction is far better tailored to give him the lessons, and he's already learning from the school of hard knocks.

Edit: for instance, his entire approach to this relationship is more or less society's view on how you should do it- if you listen to chick flicks and moms. That bombed. It's time for some pro-advice from the movement that literally spawned because of feminism: game.

Brazil: Howling mob of feminists attacks a man who ridiculed them (Video)

score hidden · 26 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

No this subreddit exists because people like you see what I say and miss it entirely.

I think it is you who doesn't understand what you're saying.

this man is horrible

Is that a given? When did we decide that? Oh because he did something evil .. according to the double standard... which by your own words:

and the double standard is also bad

Ok, so the very reason he was attacked was bad.. but he should still be treated poorly because... because.. because... still looking for a reason in your circular logic. Oh, right.. because he's bad!

however you should not be defending him because if he were a woman people would have yelled less.

Am I saying what he did wasn't crass? No. But I would equally defend men AND women being crass. For instance, I support the slut walk. What I don't support is somebody taking an inconsistent position on the matter. In this case, feminists. "We can do it because we can, you cannot because MAN."

Find a decent person to represent your cause.

And therein lies another one of your mistakes. Nobody chose him. Are you daft?

It's like my dad always said on his way to war- Son, people will always protest the war, and I will always disagree with them. But goddammit- I will fight and die for their right to do something I disagree with.

Brazil: Howling mob of feminists attacks a man who ridiculed them (Video)

score hidden · 26 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

Double standard or not, he should not be defended.

That's literally why this subreddit exists, because people who say this.

I thought Men could get breast cancer too.

score hidden · 25 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

Apparently it's because prostate cancer is rarely the reason people die. It apparently takes longer to kill you than other diseases that you will inevitably have and die from.

That's what I heard. Don't know if it's true.

Y'all turning into SRS. We need to fix this place.

score hidden · 25 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

Didn't ring true? Or did you mean, something I did didn't make sense. Because if you meant the second, you're right. I was absolutely love-struck and blind to her manipulations and I thought we'd work it out. God there are so many things I *should've* done.

First you say you were fighting with your ex - fighting is generally frowned on in general, once tempers flare, the appropriate response is to leave.

It was a disagreement. I didn't realize it would escalate like that.

but I noticed you didn't say that the white knights actually did anything to you.

The white knights came over without asking questions or trying to understand the situation, approached me, physically removed me from the bar, and threatened to kick the shit out of me. I had to run from the front of the building and call a cab in the rain as I ran to avoid them hurting me.

The appropriate response, aka the high road to this situation would have been to give her a are you fucking kidding me? look then turn around and walk out... Actually you should have walked out before it even got to

this point.

That's the thing about hindsight, isn't it? I sure am glad to have found self-help subreddits, but I wasn't exactly looking for them when I was with her.

Y'all turning into SRS. We need to fix this place.

score hidden · 25 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

That was your quote. Thanks for taking Browntown's advice, at least.

Got rejected for rejecting a person I wasn't attracted to.

score hidden · 25 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

Right. So, it appears I'm on the shit end in both scenarios?

I'd say this is a gender issue then.

Got rejected for rejecting a person I wasn't attracted to.

score hidden · 25 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

No, here's what happens. White knights come and ask the man, "is there a problem here?"

Y'all turning into SRS. We need to fix this place.

score hidden · 25 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

Please see my edit.

Also- I want to point out a story:

My last exclusive girlfriend got upset with me, and during our last fight (before I broke up with her), she yelled out publicly that I was hurting her, even though I wasn't. This made the entire bar look at me, and a group of white knights came over to beat me up.

What's the point of this story?

The point is that this is not a men's rights issue that we can just legislate our way to fix. But there was sexism here on multiple levels. That she knew white knights would come- that the white knights did come- that she knew her lie would be believed because she's a woman.

So many levels of sexism ingrained in our society, and she exploited them like a pro.

So why bitch and moan here? Many would say, well your ex sounded like an awful person- not really a mens' rights issue. You can just find a not-bitchy woman and move on.

But that's just it. Whether or not you like it, our society has become tolerant of this behavior, and women know it, and men suffer from it. Is there a way to directly fix my scenario? Not that I'm aware of. But **WE CANNOT SILENCE THESE REPORTS**. Just because this seems like a grievance of mine, doesn't mean it doesn't help paint the broader picture. Feminism has gone too far, and our culture bends over backwards to marginalize men in both legal ways, as well as subtle ways that look trivial to everybody else.

TRYING TO DISCOURAGE SPEAKING OPENLY ABOUT THINGS UNDER THE THREAT THAT THEY ARE TOO TRIVIAL OR SUBTLE IS DAMAGING TO THE DISCUSSION

Because once there are rules about what you can say, you are effectively controlling the dialog.

I read somebody post this the other day. I don't remember who:

"Social discomfort is actually an integral part of any effective social convention. Discouraging questions about

the latent purpose of a social convention by means of fostering impropriety about it, or putting the questioner in the place of social awkwardness, is how social conventions perpetuate and normalize into a culture."

Y'all turning into SRS. We need to fix this place.

score hidden · 25 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

I disagree. Whenever somebody starts speaking with the same fallacious reasoning that feminism often employs, people jump on them. I rarely see anything I'd construe as women-hating, and when I do, it's down voted appropriately.

Y'all turning into SRS. We need to fix this place.

score hidden · 25 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

If you feel yourself getting bitter- try taking a break.

I've never understood people who get whiny when a subreddit has a lot of posts that are.. **on the topic of that subreddit**.

There are too many mensrights posts here! It's a circlejerk now!

There are too many atheist posts in atheism, it's a circlejerk!

No really, this is annoying.

Edit. The more I think about this, the more I'm starting to think you're a troll. Are you trying to make us feel guilty for our discussion? As if somehow venting and relating on this topic- which is already not acceptable by society- shouldn't even be acceptable here?

For sure, there are people who become bitter and angry, and maybe they say something that betrays men's rights' goals. But it's almost always corrected by another commentor or downvoted. That doesn't mean the discourse is bad or that we've somehow slipped.

For example, someone posted a feel-good story from the Daily Mail about a wife saving her marriage simply by being nice. All of a sudden there's all sorts of "gah what's wrong with society" and "what a bitch" and all sorts of other negativity.

There's a **VERY GOOD** reason people reacted that way. Because growing up with the blue pill, most of us believed in the lies we were told. That we should grow up, get jobs, get married, and treat our wives like princesses. And the backlash was getting slammed with divorces and child support payments. We're mad because our society has so fucked everybody in the head that reality is nowhere near the delusion we were taught- the ideals we were given in order to become a new generation of husbands and fathers. Treat women right. **TREAT WOMEN RIGHT**. And what did we get? Divorce and pain.

Who does this benefit? The feminist agenda and imperative. As a survival strategy, feminists are having a field-day. Look how much money you can get out of a man today.

So they continue to repeat their tripe in order to ensure men continue to feed the system.

And here we've got a woman who **has to remember** that marriages work if she's nice to her husband. That's the bullshit right there. That's societies failure. That's the feminist imperative brainwashing both men and women.

Anybody calling her a bitch- well I don't think that's necessary. But you've got to wonder how far down that road she got, if she was able to come to the conclusion she should be nice to her husband. Calling society a failure from this? That's apt.

Got rejected for rejecting a person I wasn't attracted to.

score hidden · 25 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

Yeah, just don't actually drink the coffee they give you.

Got rejected for rejecting a person I wasn't attracted to.

score hidden · 25 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

Agreed. Reverse the roles: I'm in star bucks and I yell out that the woman I'm with is a pedophile. What happens?

Ohio girl suspended for long hair... oh, no, wait. Girls can have long hair. Ohio BOY suspended...

score hidden · 24 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

I've always wondered what I'd look like with long hair. My hair has always been less than an inch and a half. I've worried about the repercussions, so I've never tried it.

If you have a rash on your testicles, don't you dare try to scratch while sitting in your car outside the pharmacy! The police will get you!

score hidden · 24 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

If he didn't, I would argue there's a good chance he'd get booked- even if he wasn't charged or found guilty. That's still not something you want to have go down, especially when you have things to do.

I don't know about you, but I like my privacy. I'd hate to be in the position of having to do that to avoid that hassle.

Edit: And you're right- no drama necessary, that woman didn't have to phone the police.

"Men get treated like s**" - Female to male transexual. Thought this was interesting.**

score hidden · 24 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

Wait till the thumb-webs meet before gripping, never squeeze the fingers.

If you have a rash on your testicles, don't you dare try to scratch while sitting in your car outside the pharmacy! The police will get you!

score hidden · 24 October 2012 · /r/MensRights

He could have said no. If the cops arrested him, then at court, the man would present medical evidence to the existence of his rash.

Right, so he chose to show the rash, because the alternative sounded crap. Doesn't sound like his penis afforded him the third option of being innocent and not harassed.